

NUGGETS OF GOLD

Volume 6

*FROM MY QUIET
TIME WITH THE
LORD*

By Joan Royer

NUGGETS OF GOLD

Volume 6

FROM MY QUIET TIME WITH THE LORD

By Joan Royer

**Sing to the Lord a new song;
Sing to the Lord, all the earth.
Sing to the Lord, praise his name;
Proclaim his salvation day after day.
Declare his glory among the nations,
His marvelous deeds among all peoples.
(Psalm 96:1-3 NIV)**

~~~~~

### ***INVITE HIM TO READ THIS BOOK WITH YOU***

These are nuggets of gold that the Lord has shared with me in my Quiet Times in the past. He is leading me now to choose some of those nuggets to share with you. Invite Him to read this book with you and to give you understanding and revelation as you take this journey with Him. Let Him “sing a new song” in *your* heart in companionship with Him. Then you also can “declare His glory and His marvelous deeds”.

~~~~~

FIND THE NUGGETS OF GOLD

“Oswald Chambers used to speak of our Lord ‘presenting the Truth in nugget form’; while later the apostles ‘beat out the nuggets into negotiable gold’. The daily readings given here may be regarded as nuggets of spiritual truth, to be turned into coinage for daily living. The process involves

not only prayerful meditation, but, as our author would insist, strenuous thought and spiritual concentration. May the Holy Spirit quicken and enlighten all who use this book.” (From the prologue to Oswald Chamber’s book *Still Higher For His Highest*)

~~~~~

### *TO EACH PERSON WHO READS THIS BOOK*

I offer this book in humility, knowing that our relationship with God is a deeply personal thing. Each one of us is unique and special, and so is our relationship with God. I offer only what I have experienced or heard, praying it will be a blessing and encouragement to each person who reads this book.

~~~~~

ANGELS TO PROTECT ME

The Lord brought to my mind today about the time in Los Angeles after my husband was initiated into AAFP. I was standing outside the theater waiting for him when a lady came up to me and said she wanted to hug that lady wearing that Holy Spirit pin...and I was lifted up on a cloud of joy which lasted for a long, long time that night. As I ponder that event, the Lord tells me that was an angel (He has told me that before) and that that angel was sent there to protect me in that large crowd where I could have disappeared and never been found. I think that angel stayed near me all the time I waited in that very large crowd outside the theater.

He also mentioned many other times when His angels protected me, rescued me, kept me safe, such as:

- As a baby when I rolled off the table onto the floor when my aunt turned her back and didn’t watch me carefully while bathing me
- As a child almost drowning in the river where our family was swimming in the beach area in Ft. Wayne
- In Laos when we flew in the Air America plane to a tiny town in the mountains to leave rice, then went on to Luang Prabang where we heard guns shooting

- In our plane flying between Indy and Columbia when we both fell asleep and something woke me up, and we had dropped 1000 ft.
- In our plane when we learned after returning from a flight that there had been a fire in the engine area and they didn't understand why it didn't catch on fire more
- In our plane when one engine of a two engine plane caught on fire as we approached Marion, IN
- In high school when I dated that guy who said he ran out of gas on the way taking me home, and then his car started up ok
- All the time in Japan as I traveled trains by myself
- In 1974 when my car slipped off the highway on the road from Marion to Indianapolis and went through a field, around a tree, and almost back up on the road again by itself. I wasn't steering it
- The day when my car broke a fan belt and lost its fluid and overheated along the road from Marion to FW...and a farmer came and fixed it for me, put water in, put on a fan belt he had, and didn't accept any money for all that

The Lord says the enemy tried to kill me or injure me many times, but He protected me...and that He will continue to protect me. I am so thankful to Him!

~~~~~

### *REAPING*

He had me spend time reading Walter Buettler's material on "Waiting on the Lord." Then he had me read pages 71-81 in David Herzog's book *Glory Invasion.* I was so inspired by those pages and talked to Him and prayed through it extensively.

One of the things the Lord told me in an extended quiet time was that He was saving up the "reaping" we are to receive back (on the sowing we have done) so there will be a huge abundance all at one time or during a short time.

~~~~~

BY FAITH AND BY CHOICE

Beth had a vacation day today, so we both slept late. I was lying in bed and began talking with the Lord. When He said this, I got up and typed it, as I knew it was important.

I took YF through a great battle yesterday. It was a necessary battle to go through. Believing Me is a choice, not a feeling, and he made the choice to believe Me. That was a most necessary choice to make to go forward and on with Me, because this journey is made by faith and by choice.

~~~~~

### A BATTLE

The Lord began to teach me that indeed there was a battle going on that we would see surface later. He said someone was already telling lies around to others. He said that Satan couldn't function on earth unless he can get some person to agree with him to speak and act what he leads them to do. So when someone hears Satan tell him lies, etc. and he comes into agreement with that "voice" in his head, he speaks those things to others.

~~~~~

CUTTING TIES

You are clean when you become born again. You are totally cleansed and forgiven for ALL your sins. So why do I have you go back and rehash and deal with your past issues? One reason is to cut ties with those experiences so they cannot affect you any more spiritually and physically. It closes doors into you. But it also allows Me to work with that other person more after their ties with you are forgiven and cut. Remember how many times I have said after you forgave someone, "Now I can deal with him"? It's a good thing to do.

~~~~~

### HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS

When I sat down for quiet time, I heard 35:10. Then He said to go to Isaiah 35:10. When I went there and read it, I also read verses 8 and 9. He began to show me that verses 8 and 9 apply to me now, that I am on that Highway of Holiness now, and I have great safety there. In verse 10 He showed me that it referred to the Rapture when it said, “the ransomed of the Lord will return and enter Zion.” I had never thought of it that way before. So it was His promise that...

1. I am currently on the Highway of Holiness
2. The next thing after that is Returning to Zion to be with Him - Rapture

**And a highway will be there; it will be called the Way of Holiness. The unclean will not journey on it; it will be for those who walk in that Way; wicked fools will not go about on it. No lion will be there, nor will any ferocious beast get up on it; they will not be found there. But only the redeemed will walk there, and the ransomed of the Lord will return. They will enter Zion with singing; everlasting joy will crown their heads. Gladness and joy will overtake them, and sorrow and sighing will flee away. (Isaiah 35:8-10)**

~~~~~

MY WORD

I will not neglect your word. (Psalm 119:16)

Please forgive me, Father, for I feel like I have neglected your word.

Yes, My daughter, I forgive you. It is now time to spend much more time with Me in My Word. I have so much to show you there and teach you there and give you understanding about. Do you want to do this, My child?

Yes, I do, My Father. The closer I come to you, the more I want to know, really know, your Word. Teach me Your ways, so I may know You, and continue to find favor with You.

I will, My daughter. I will. We will be spending much more time together from now on studying and meditating on My Word. I know you will love this and enjoy this and will delight in the new level of understanding you are now ready for in My Word.

~~~~~

### *TAKE HIS WORD LIKE MEDICINE*

Today the Lord showed me that He wants me to take His Word like medicine for healing the pain in my lower back, hips, and leg. I have been pouring over His Word about healing, and He has drawn me even more to His Word about His Word. He had me put a group of these scriptures on cards to carry with me and read throughout the day. And I am to write these scriptures on a computer file called *Scriptures On The Word and Healing*.

~~~~~

SCRIPTURES ON THE WORD AND HEALING

Deut. 8:3

Man does not live on bread alone but on every word that comes from the mouth of the Lord.

Psalm 107:19-20

Then they cried to the Lord in their trouble, and he saved them from their distress. He sent forth his word and healed them.

Psalm 119:11

I have hidden your word in my heart that I might not sin against you.

Psalm 119:16

I will not neglect your word.

Psalm 119:105

Your word is a lamp to my feet and a light for my path.

Proverbs 4:22-23

My son, pay attention to what I say; listen closely to my words. Do not let them out of your sight, keep them within your heart. For they are life to those who find them and health to a man's whole body.

Isaiah 53:4-5

Surely he took up our infirmities and carried our sorrows... But he was pierced for our transgressions, he was crushed for our iniquities; the punishment that brought us peace was upon him, and by his wounds we are healed.

Isaiah 55:10-11

As the rain and snow come down from heaven, and do not return to it without watering the earth and making it bud and flourish...so is my word that goes out from my mouth; it will not return to me empty, but will accomplish what I desire and achieve the purpose for which I sent it.

Jeremiah 1:12

I am watching to see that my word is fulfilled.

Matthew 24:35

Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away.

John 1:1

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

John 6:63

The Spirit gives life; the flesh counts for nothing. The words I have spoken to you are spirit and they are life.

John 15:7

If you remain in me and my words remain in you, ask whatever you wish and it will be given you.

Romans 10:8

“The word is near you; it is in your mouth and in your heart,” that is, the word of faith we are proclaiming: That if you confess with your mouth, “Jesus is Lord,” and believe in your heart that God raised him from dead, you will be saved. For it is with your heart that you believe and are justified, and it is with your mouth that you confess and are saved.

Romans 10:17

Faith comes from hearing the message, and the message is heard through the word of Christ.

Ephesians 6:17

Take the helmet of salvation and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God.

Hebrews 4:12

For the word of God is living and active. Sharper than any double edged sword it penetrates even to dividing soul and spirit, joints and marrow; It judges the thoughts and attitude of the heart.

1 Peter 1:25

The word of the Lord stands forever.

2 Peter 1:19

And we have the word of the prophets made more certain, and you will do well to pay attention to it, as to a light shining in a dark place, until the day dawns and the morning star rises in your hearts.

~~~~~

## *INIQUITY*

**Surely he took up our infirmities and carried our sorrows...But he was pierced for our transgressions, he was crushed for our iniquities; the punishment that brought us peace was upon him, and by his wounds we are healed. (Isaiah 53:4-5)**

Lord, is there any transgression or iniquity in me?

*Yes. There is hatred towards men, and fear of men, and a need of men in your life. This all comes from your early encounters with your earthly father who represents men of earth to you. You needed him, but feared him and what he would do and say to you, and therefore you hated him...a deep unseen hatred that is still lingering there inside you, in your heart. Do you want to be freed from it?*

Oh yes, my Lord, I surely do!

*Then ask of Me and I will deliver you.*

Oh Lord, I ask of You! I ask you to forgive me for the hatred in my heart towards men and the way they (especially my father) have treated me that caused me to fear them and hate them, yet be needy of them.

*Yes, My daughter, I forgive you.*

Thank You, Lord. Now will You deliver me from hatred of men, fear of men, and the need of men?

*Yes, I will deliver you right now. I want you to love Me, fear Me, and need only Me.*

I ask You to change me so I love You, fear You, and need only You.

*Yes, I am doing that right now. Consider it done. It is finished. This is My finished work functioning in you right now.*

~~~~~

LISTENING

I had a dream in which I was taking a class. It seemed to be the last class I was to take before finishing school. I thought I could read the book at home and learn what I needed to, but the teacher cautioned me that I needed what

was being taught in the class...that listening to what she said about the book was important.

When I woke up, I asked the Lord if that was from Him and heard it was. I heard that the class was each new day, and I needed to listen to the Holy Spirit, my teacher, each new day that was coming. This is because I also am going through a transition when something new begins, and I need to be listening in order to learn what He wants me to learn. HE wants me to listen each day, and write each day what He is teaching me, to be ready to pass this last class.

~~~~~

### *PURE*

Earlier this morning The Lord spent a long, long time talking to me about how important it is to keep pure, and how He bought our freedom from sin with his sacrifice. He said He knows if we love him if we follow His commands. He said this refers also to getting cleansed every day/every hour as He places it in our minds by speaking to us.

~~~~~

NONE IS PERFECT

Your wealth, favor, spiritual riches, power, and provision does not come through your pastors. It comes through your own personal intimate relationship with Me. I want you to see that.

You will not find the perfect pastor that will be that perfect authority and guide for you. I am that perfect authority and guide for you. Know this. You are bankrupt if you depend on them. You are blessed if you depend on Me.

So don't worry about your pastors not being perfect. Just keep right with Me and I will guide you and get you where you are supposed to be and go. I know the way. I AM the Way. So it is ok to stay at a church as long as I lead you to stay, and it is ok to go when I tell you

to go. Your spiritual life is not dependent on being at the perfect church with a perfect pastor. None is perfect.

~~~~~

## HUMILITY

Ok, Lord, there is something about humility You want to show me? An issue You want to show me and deal with?

*Yes, My daughter. You know I have indicated to you that you are to go through this pain during this time, and that it is to keep you at home during this time. And I told you this is a “fast” unto Me during this time.*

*Humility is necessary to wait patiently during this encounter with Me. Job had to wait in humility during his time of siege from the enemy. I am not giving you this pain, but the enemy is. It takes humility to praise Me and thank Me and worship Me through it all. I am working greater and greater humility in you. That’s what I am doing.*

*I want you to have it. You want to have it because you keep asking for more of Me, and I keep saying yes to this request. You cannot have more and more of Me without getting more and more of humility. Moses was the most humble man on earth in his time, and he had the most of Me of anyone then.*

*Humility and I come together as a pair. You ask for Me, you get humility. So I am answering your requests for more of Me by allowing the enemy to work pain in you to humble you.*

*You had to go to the chiropractor and call your doctor due to the pain...that took humility because you believe I should have healed you and perhaps you failed in seeking Me rightly. But you didn’t. I am just answering your prayers in a way you didn’t imagine. It takes humility for you to go and submit yourself to the chiropractor treatments and to getting different shoes when you know I could heal you.*

*You have to submit to my humbling way to help you rather than the way you prefer. And it takes humility to thank Me and praise Me in the midst of your pain. Paul had his thorn in the flesh to keep him humble.*

*So the issue is: do you want more of Me?*

Yes, Lord.

*And will you submit to letting Me bring it to you My way?*

Yes, Lord.

*And do you know the pain WILL stop at some point in time?*

Yes, Lord.

*Do you understand then what I am doing?*

I think so, Lord. You want to answer my prayer for more of You. To get more of You, I must be humble. You are allowing the pain to make me more humble so I can have more of You. The enemy is bringing the pain (like with Job) but it is to accomplish Your purpose. I am to continue to praise You, thank You, and worship You through the pain. You will accomplish Your purpose, and the pain will stop eventually.

*That's correct. Expect that. That's my promise. The pain will stop.*

~~~~~

VICTORY

The Lord has been speaking to me over and over lately that the victory is won first in the spiritual realm, and then it is manifested on the earth. So Jesus won the victory and that is finished. Now, as we call upon Him, He sends out His angels to enforce that victory. So we must speak forth the victory and call for it with our voices – then He will carry it out.

This is the scripture He brings to my thoughts this morning: 1 John 5:4 “This is the victory that has overcome the world, even our faith.”

For everyone born of God overcomes the world. This is the victory that has overcome the world, even our faith. Who is it that overcomes the world? Only he who believes that Jesus is the Son of God. (1 John 5:4-5)

~~~~~

*AFTER YOU HAVE SUFFERED FOR A LITTLE WHILE*

The Lord said I passed another test. I believe it has to do with receiving a greater understanding of why I have had to suffer with the hip, leg, and knee pain for two months. He highlighted the scripture from 1 Peter saying; “after you have suffered for a little while...” then I would be established and stable.

He reminded me of Job and the test he went through to show Satan that he, Job, would honor and praise God even though he had to go through suffering – that Job didn’t just praise God because of all the “benefits” he received from Him. The Lord has been asking me to praise Him even as I go through the pain, and He has been reminding me of the *Prison To Praise* testimony of Merlin Carothers in his book. So I have been praising Him.

~~~~~

MY GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR YOU

This is the scripture I studied and meditated upon today:

To keep me from becoming conceited because of these surpassingly great revelations, there was given me a thorn in my flesh, a messenger of Satan, to torment me. Three times I pleaded with the Lord to take it away from me. But he said to me, “My grace is sufficient for you, for my power is made perfect in weakness.” Therefore I will boast all the more gladly about my weaknesses, so that Christ’s power may rest on me. That is why, for Christ’s sake, I delight in weaknesses, in insults, in hardships, in persecutions, in

difficulties. For when I am weak, then I am strong. (2 Corinthians 12:7-10)

I had so much pain in my lower back, left hip, and left leg today! I felt led to read the scriptures on page 66 of *Prayer Strategy Book* by Ruth Shinness on the topic of “Victory Over The Enemy”. Some of my favorite scriptures were:

“No weapon forged against you will prevail, and you will refute every tongue that accuses you. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and this is their vindication from me,” declares the Lord. (Isaiah 54:17 NIV)

Fear not [there is nothing to fear], for I am with you; do not look around in terror and be dismayed, for I am your God. I will strengthen and harden you to difficulties, yes, I will help you; yes I will hold you up and retain you with my [victorious] right hand of rightness and justice. (Isaiah 41:10 AMP)

You are my hiding place; you will protect me from trouble and surround me with songs of deliverance. I will instruct you and teach you in the way you should go. I will counsel you and watch over you. (Psalm 32:7-8 NIV)

But thanks be to God, who always leads us in triumphal procession in Christ. (2 Corinthians 2:14a NIV)

The angel of the Lord encamps all around those who fear Him, and delivers them. (Psalm 34:7 NKJV)

This is what the Lord says to you: “Do not be afraid or discouraged because of this vast army. For the battle is not yours, but God’s. You will not have to fight this battle. Take up your positions; stand firm and see the deliverance the Lord will give you...do not be afraid; do not be discouraged. Go out to face them tomorrow, and the Lord will be with you.” (2 Chronicles 20:15b; 17 NIV)

But thanks be to God! He gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. (1 Corinthians 15:57 NIV)

Praise be to the Lord my Rock, who trains my hands for war, my fingers for battle. He is my loving God and my fortress, my stronghold and my deliverer, my shield, in whom I take refuge, who subdues peoples under me. (Psalm 144:1-2 NIV)

I gave Him permission to keep this affliction on me as long as He needs to, to accomplish His purposes in me. He reminded me of:

- Jacob's hip
- David's bones paining
- Jesus carrying a lamb whose leg He had broken
- Job
- Paul's thorn in the flesh

I am not to resent the Lord for allowing me this pain. There is a purpose for the thorn in my life. It is His way of working righteousness in me. This righteousness is a huge topic of all the good He wants to work in me. One part of that is humility.

~~~~~

### *YOUR IMPORTANCE*

*Your importance comes from My willingness to give My life for you. How important is THAT, My daughter. I loved you THAT MUCH. That's where your value comes from – from Me. I died for you before the world began – that's how important you are to Me.*

~~~~~

THE REST OF THE LORD

(From pg. 26 *The Sword Of The Lord* by Kevin Basconi)
The rest of the Lord is simply having faith in God to keep you wholly, exclusively, and totally in safety. It means trusting Him to be your ever-present help and ultimate covering in times of trouble or dark storms (see

Psalm 46:1). One of the most important and basic keys to entering into the rest of the Lord is developing your personal ability to hear the Spirit of God clearly.

God is our refuge and strength, an ever-present help in trouble. (Psalm 46:1)

~~~~~

### *TO BE ESTABLISHED*

(From pg 229 *The Sword Of The Lord* by Kevin Basconi)

This passage [2 Chronicles 20:20] says that we must “*believe in the Lord your God, and you shall be established.*” This is a very high and holy calling: to be established in the Lord. What this literally means is to be protected and supported by someone more powerful than you, like a parent or powerful Father. To be established by the Lord means to be rendered or transformed in your nature to be firm or faithful. It means to be endued with a supernatural trust or faith in God Almighty. It can also be defined as to learn to rest in God’s power and to be permanently established, shielded, covered, or safeguarded. It can mean to be spiritually or morally true or certain in your place of safety and protection and to be granted the right or the grace to sit at the right hand of God.

~~~~~

SPARING ME

Today He wants me to spend the whole day with Him, doing whatever He leads me to do. I am in agreement with that and looking forward to it, especially since He told me He would give me a greater measure of His Presence from now on. I had asked Him for my birthday gift to take me up to Heaven to visit Him, but He said He would come here to visit me instead. He has often told me that if I came up there to visit Him, I would not want to come back, so I think He is sparing me that angst. I hear, “That’s right, I am.”

~~~~~

## HUMBLING

The Lord was speaking to me today about humility. He had me wear brown clothes today for humility's sake. He reminded me there was a reason Moses was called the most humble man on the earth. It was tied with his great revelations and close, intimate relationship with God. If you have such a close relationship, you must be humble. It is given to one who is humble. Therefore since I keep asking for more of Him, and to come closer to Him, I have a need to keep being humbled.

He reminded me of the humbling He did when I had the macular hole surgery in Sacramento...how humbling it was to have to bend my head down for a whole week. The Lord humbled me in this way, so I could receive more of Him. Thank You, Lord!

Now he is humbling me through the pain in my lower back, hip, leg, and knee whereby I can barely walk a short ways without pain, and I must sit down and rest often. AND I need to bend forward to relieve the pain! That is significant! This is humbling and takes away from my independence.

*Yes, I am humbling you, and it is a good thing.*

Yes it is. Thank You, Lord!

When the Forum began today the first speaker was Sue Lynn who gave a message in tongues – and it was about bending down before the Lord! I was amazed since He had just talked to me about that.

~~~~~

TIME ERA

“Our Father, who art in heaven, hallowed by thy name. Thy kingdom come, thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven.”

This prayer started a dialogue with Him about His will being done on earth, and the time era I am living in right now: the end times, the last days, just before His return to rapture us. He said this new idea to me...

You will be marked up here in heaven to designate which era you lived and ministered in. You and others will be marked as My end times warriors, My last days Bride. The distinction will be shown in the colors in your bright shining light in and around you. Each person will be marked for the era they lived in.

~~~~~

## OUR DAILY BREAD

“Give us this day our daily bread.”

*I am, and I will, for every day of your life. Do not ever fear or be afraid about My provision, for the greater your faith and your trust in Me, the easier and quicker your provision will come. It just works that way. Those with the greatest faith (the currency of heaven) get their provision the fastest.*

*What did Bobby Connor say last night? He said they needed cameras for TV and he didn't have the money for them. He didn't lament or cry or wring his hands; he just told Me loudly, right there in the camera store when he found out they cost \$45,000 each. And what did I do? I brought a first-time visiting couple to his church to whom I had already given the jewels from their estate which they wanted to use to help finance Christian television, and they gave him their whole bag of jewels. It only took 2 of their jewels to finance the cameras. Imagine that!*

*I have so much wealth stored up and available for My end times ministers to go forth and do all I call them to do.*

~~~~~

WHEN I AM WEAK

My grace is sufficient for you, for my power is made perfect in weakness...For when I am weak, then I am strong. (2 Corinthians 12:9, 10b)

While I was in the shower the Lord brought to my mind the scripture “When I am weak, then I am strong.”

He taught me that through the weakness (which He sometimes gives us as a blessing) we are kept humble. When we are humble, then we are teachable and He can tell us revelations without it causing us to become prideful. He lifts up the humble, but the prideful He opposes. (see Psalm 25:9, Proverbs 3:34, 1 Peter 5:5-6, James 4:10)

He guides the humble in what is right and teaches them his way. (Proverbs 25:9)

He...gives grace to the humble. (Proverbs 3:34)

All of you, clothe yourselves with humility toward one another, because, “God opposes the proud but gives grace to the humble.” Humble yourselves, therefore, under God’s mighty hand, that he may lift you up in due time. (1 Peter 5:5-6)

Humble yourselves before the Lord, and he will lift you up. (James 4:10)

~~~~~

### *TAKING EVERY THOUGHT CAPTIVE*

The Lord has also been teaching me about “taking every thought captive unto Jesus Christ.” When I find my thoughts going astray, thinking thoughts that are not of Him, letting my imagination defend me, and having negative conversations in my mind, He reminds me to give those thoughts to Him and ask Him to “take every thought captive unto Him.” Then I can ask Him to give me His thoughts and help me turn my eyes upon Him and focus on Him.

**We demolish arguments and every pretension that sets itself up against the knowledge of God, and we take captive every thought to make it obedient to Christ. (2 Corinthians 10:5 NIV)**

~~~~~

THE SUFFERING LEVEL

I asked Him for grace and mercy to deal with the leg and back pain with which I have been suffering. He told me to praise Him, so I did. He led me to read Philippians 1:29.

For it has been granted to you on behalf of Christ not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for him... (Philippians 1:29 NIV)

Then He began to explain this to me:

How else can I humble you, but to bring you into something that does humble you - and that involves suffering. If I don't humble you, you don't advance with Me. With humility comes revelation and with revelation comes greater understanding of Me and closeness with Me.

It's a certain level you go through, Joann, to get closer to Me – the suffering level. Picture your journey with a leg or part of the road/path as suffering. Those who suffer with Me rightly draw closer to Me. That's why I told you to praise Me in order to endure and receive the grace and mercy you asked for.

The picture came to me of the MasterLife journey that we memorized in that class. I could picture the road we traveled on from pre-Christian to mature Christian and the stages in between.

But then He gave me a picture of an up-down journey, like a thermometer. In that picture I could see a section marked: “suffering.”

~~~~~

## CONTENDING AND STRIVING

The Lord said He wanted to give me a revelation as a gift, and I said I wanted that. He said He wanted to tell me the difference between

“contending” and “striving” as Mark Hankins said we should learn. Then He told me that contending for something in the kingdom means I learn what He wants, and then I intercede for it, I pray scriptures for it, I declare it as He wants it declared, etc. Then He told me this idea: striving is doing the same thing, but doing it for what *I want* instead of for what He told me *He wants*. The difference is whose will it is based on - mine or His.

~~~~~

A PLACE FOR YOU

Today the Lord had me read more out of Exodus about the Israelites leaving Egypt and the mighty things He did to deliver them. I was especially attracted to the descriptions of the “cloud by day and fire by night” that went ahead of them, and that stood between them and the Egyptians to keep them separated when the army got close to them.

Then He had me turn to John to read more about what He taught His disciples on Passover night. I read again John 14:1-3 and began hearing Him tell me about this place He has prepared for us in his Father’s house. As I asked questions and received answers, I came to understand that this house is the New Jerusalem, the heavenly city, spoken of in Hebrews 11:10, 16 and Revelation 21:2. Jesus also talked about it in Matthew 25:34. I began to realize that this was created “since the creation of the world” and that the places were already there for those who would become His...so this would indicate He already knew everyone who would become His at the time He created it.

In my Father’s house are many rooms; if it were not so, I would have told you. I am going there to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come back and take you to be with me that you also may be where I am. (John 14:2-3)

Then the King will say to those on his right, “Come, you who are blessed by my Father; take your inheritance, the kingdom prepared for you since the creation of the world.” (Matthew 25:34)

For he [Abraham] was looking forward to the city with foundations, whose architect and builder is God. (Hebrews 11:10)

Instead, they were longing for a better country – a heavenly one. Therefore God is not ashamed to be called their God, for he has prepared a city for them. (Hebrews 11:16)

I saw the Holy City, the new Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride beautifully dressed for her husband. And I heard a loud voice from the throne saying, “Now the dwelling of God is with men, and he will live with them. They will be his people, and God himself will be with them and be their God.” (Revelation 21:2-3)

~~~~~

### *ABOUT HIS KINGDOM*

The Lord was teaching me about His kingdom today. He reminded me that some of Jesus’ first words (recorded in some of the Gospels) were to “repent for the kingdom is at hand.” Last night Paul Keith Davis mentioned that the battle is for the earth and who would control it. This morning He was reviewing with me how Satan took over the earth control from Adam. Satan set up his kingdom there. The Lord is bringing His kingdom to the earth and taking control of the earth back. He had me pray from the Lord’s Prayer: “Thy kingdom come, thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven.” He said He wanted me to pray that every day, and this gave empowerment to Him and His angels to do that. He wants me to read (from the topical index) about the kingdom today.

~~~~~

THE HEART

I had a dream. In my dream I kept getting the word “heart” and “hear.” As I awoke I began to have a “school of the Spirit” time with the Lord. He was drawing my attention to Hebrews 4:12

For the word of God is living and active. Sharper than any double-edged sword, it penetrates even to dividing soul and spirit, joints and marrow; it judges the thoughts and attitudes of the heart. (Hebrews 4:12)

The Lord reminded me of the scripture “He sent forth his word and healed them” (Psalm 107:20). He also said He wants me to do a topical study on the Word of God (using the topical study list in my Bible).

~~~~~

## *STREAMS*

This morning I awoke and spent time with the Lord for an hour or so before I got up. He was showing me about “streams” of His movement that happened throughout the world and had me thinking about all the “streams” that I was personally involved with at some point in time, or at least was aware of. He showed me these:

Rick Joyner  
Paul Keith Davis  
Todd Bentley  
Jim Bakker  
Pat Robertson  
Oral Roberts  
Bill Johnson  
John Kilpatrick  
Che Ahn (Lou Engle, James Goll, Jill Austin)  
Francis Frangipane  
Dutch Sheets  
Bill Hybels  
Rick Warren  
Wade Taylor  
Derek Prince (Bob Mumford, Charles Simpson)  
Georgian Banov  
Patricia King  
Chuck Pierce  
John Bevere  
Walter Beuttler  
Kenneth Hagin



Glenn (who began CFO)  
Amee Semple McPherson  
Maria Woodworth-Etter  
A. A. Allen  
Kathryn Kuhlman

Each of these started out with a small beginning, with a time training them, preparing them, teaching them, gifting them, shaping them, joining others to them and their ministry, etc. He also reminded me that these became known partly because someone wrote about them and what the Lord was teaching them. There may have been others that did not become well known because they were not written about.

He wanted me to see these “streams” from His perspective as flowing all over the US.

He also pointed out that similar “streams” were led by some of His disciples in the beginning stages of the church by people like: Peter, James, John, and Paul.

He reminded me He often works in 3’s, like Peter, James, and John.

~~~~~

LIKE AN OPAL

I noticed a pretty stone on the beaded cross hanging on the wall near my computer. It reminded me of an opal. Then the Lord began to tell me I was like an opal: quiet, beautiful, calm, shaped, beautiful colors, covered with His presence like a cloud.

~~~~~

### *JUDGING*

I asked the Lord this question: “You are judging the churches now, Lord, aren’t You?” And He answered:

*Yes, one at a time, each one separately.*

*I have My special way with each church. I know what needs to be exposed and cleaned up. My Bride will be clean before I come and get her. If she refuses to get clean, then she will be left behind when I take out My pure Bride.*

~~~~~

NOT FROM HIM

During the night I awoke and discovered my right leg from about the knee down was pushing to the right. It was like my muscles were not in control of it. I tried many different positions to hold it back from being pushed, but that didn't stop it. I asked the Lord what to do and He said, "Stand up." So I stood up and that kept it from moving.

Then He had me pray all spirits off me that were not from Him, and pray off all prayers and words and thoughts against me from others. I did that. Then I was able to go back to bed and my leg did not push like that any more.

~~~~~

### BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD

This morning in quiet time the Lord was teaching me about things "outside of time" and "before the foundation of the world." He basically said that all of us people were created before the world was created and somehow we were "in Him." He knew us then. He knew all we would do when we became human beings, and who would choose Him. He placed us into human bodies as men and women created those bodies.

He created the world for us to live in. His kingdom is in this world, and will be in this world. It is increasing day by day. We help it come by praying out loud: "Thy kingdom come, thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven."

We who choose Him and are trained by Him will rule and reign with Him in the Millennium. After the Millennium, He will create "new heavens and a new earth" and He will come down and live with us on this new earth in the

New Jerusalem. What we will do then, I do not know. This explains many expressions in the Bible about “election, predestination,” etc.

~~~~~

HIS BLOOD

I had a dream just before I became fully awake this morning. In this dream I was climbing up stairs. I saw drops of blood falling in front of me. It seemed like I couldn't walk past or through them so I took out scissors and cut what seemed to be streaming blood into pieces or strips. Then I woke up.

The Lord's interpretation:

He had me review the dream again. The stairs refers to my walk/journey up towards the Lord. The drops of blood were dripping on my journey/walk as I progressed upwards towards Him. I realized the drops of blood became a stream of His blood. With the scissors I cut off a piece of that stream of blood.

He told me that piece was mine; *it was a gift from Him to me*. It was now mine forever, for eternity. He said I could take it with me wherever I went: in my purse, in my hands, on my feet, on my head, on my ears, on my eyes, on my mouth, in front of me, behind me, over me, under me, on my right, on my left and over my heart.

BLOOD: (James Goll) Symbol for sacrifice and for life (life is in the blood)

~~~~~

## *THE LORD IS*

**The Lord is my light and my salvation, whom shall I fear?  
The Lord is the strength of my life, of whom shall I be  
afraid? (Psalm 27:1)**

This scripture is on my PC screen wallpaper this morning. As I ponder it, I am shown that He is my light. That means He shows me the way and lights it for me. He is my salvation; that refers to His blood by which I am saved.

He says that is salvation from everything in the world. Since I am saved from it, I do not need to fear it. He is my strength; that means He will give me the strength to go through whatever I need to go through...so I don't need to be afraid of it.

~~~~~

TRUE WORSHIP

Today as I was praying the Lord's Prayer (Our Father, who art in heaven; hallowed by Thy name) I stopped and praised him and said I worship You, Lord.

Then He began to reveal this to me:

I get more worship from one phrase: "I worship You" than a whole song with no true worship. When a song is sung in true worship then I come. If it is sung without true worship, I don't come.

~~~~~

### RECEIVE HIS WORD AND CARRY HIS SPIRIT

I was reading the scriptures from Revelation about "to him who overcomes, I will..." Then He began to teach me this:

A person can be born again and not receive His Word. If this is so, they will not be raptured (as Paul Keith Davis taught us last Tuesday night), but will remain on the earth and become tribulation martyrs.

The believers who are the Bride receive His Word and carry His Spirit (like the 5 wise virgins) and are raptured. He said many at a previous church I attended were born again but didn't receive His Word on being filled with His Spirit, tongues, healing, etc. He said I was sent there to minister to the Bride there. These people will be with me in heaven AND He says we will minister together with His authority in His kingdom (Revelation 2:26-28).

~~~~~

MY HUMAN SPIRIT

Today the Lord taught me about my human spirit. I want to try to write down the many thoughts He gave me. But these will be in my own words and my own understanding at this time. I expect to learn and understand more later.

He said I was with Him, in Him, before I was born on this earth. I “knew” Him in this way somehow. As a child on earth I sought this same “knowing” of oneness and relationship with Him. He said I had a “knower” inside of me and He called it my knower, my heart (not physical heart), and my spirit. After I was born on earth this spirit inside me knew Him as a child. I sought Him at times as I watched the clouds and pondered things, when I worked in the garden quietly and pondered things, etc.

I am reminded of the story I heard about a child who snuck into the room of their family’s new baby and asked the baby something like this: “Quick, tell me about God and what He is like. I am starting to forget.”

This human spirit can grow and mature and develop closer to the Lord if it is taught rightly as a child and is given an environment where it can grow and learn spiritually. Children who die before the age of accountability automatically go to heaven to live.

At the age of accountability, as a child understands his decisions, he can “choose” to accept Jesus as his Savior and give himself to God. I believe this is what I did as a child of about 10 when I desired and chose to make a profession of faith in Jesus Christ as my Lord and Savior before my church on Palm Sunday and be baptized the following Easter Sunday morning.

But Satan planted evil into the field of the world and its people. I think of the story Jesus told about the wheat and the tares both being in the same field. This evil can invade that human spirit’s environment and cause the person to know evil too as well as good.

The child makes a choice at some time in his life to follow God or follow evil. Jesus said that we must be born again of the spirit to see the kingdom of God.

I tell you the truth, no one can see the kingdom of God unless he is born again. (John 3:3)

I tell you the truth, whoever hears my word and believes him who sent me has eternal life and will not be condemned; he has crossed over from death to life. (John 5:24)

~~~~~

### *STIRRED UP ABOUT JESUS*

I asked the Lord what scripture He wanted me to read while I ate breakfast. He said John 7. I read John 7 and 8. I realized as I read that this tells about many people being stirred up about Jesus and who He was, and about his teaching. It stirred belief in some and unbelief and controversy in others.

The Lord told me this is like what happens when YF comes into a place... things are stirred up. He is a catalyst for this. Jesus was too. In these chapters Jesus explains why they don't understand, why they can't hear him, and that they can't believe because they are not listening to (or belong to) His Father, but are following their father, Satan.

~~~~~

THE RAPTURE

During a time of resting this afternoon I began to think about the rapture and what it might be like on earth when it happens. I felt He was showing me it will involve a power surge hitting the air when all of us who are raptured are transformed into our spiritual bodies. He reminded me of the shroud of Turin and how it looked – as if a photo of the body was imprinted on the shroud when Jesus' body was resurrected out of it.

I felt He showed me that one reason he had our family keep in touch with each other through the Round Robin letter and the Family Directory (listing all the members and their contact information) was so whoever is left on earth at the time of the rapture could try to contact the others on the list to see who all were still here.

I believe (and hear from Him) that it will take place on Rosh Hashanah. I have thought sometimes about things that won't yet be accomplished that people thought they were to do or were given promises about. He reminded me that many saints left before what they were promised was accomplished or completed. We may too. What is important is that we listened to Him and followed Him completely and were obedient every day. We only have the present moment to live here on earth and we don't know when that moment will end. So if we don't see everything being accomplished we have been given a vision for, we are to ask ourselves if we have been faithful TODAY to do all He led us to do today.

~~~~~

### *FAITH IS PRESSING THROUGH WHEN THE TRIALS COME*

Today I spent a long time listening to the Lord. I also spent time studying Perry Stone's study guide with his Rapture Revelation DVDs. I was led to read parts of Job, the parts where Job tells his thoughts and attitude about the trial he was going through, and then what God said to him regarding that attitude.

Then the Lord said to watch the Randy Clark DVD, which had been loaned to me. I really found it amazing and interesting and want to watch it again along with Beth. A few ideas from it:

- Sometimes God brings glory out of how we walk through the fire and disappointment.
- He mentioned it takes 2 witnesses to establish a testimony, and I felt the term "2 witnesses" was significant.
- He said we need to ask, "What's the fruit?"
- Faith is pressing through when the trials come.
- He said sometimes the baptism of the Holy Spirit comes first by itself, sometimes tongues comes first by itself, and sometimes they come at the same time. This touched me because I felt sure I had received the baptism of the Holy Spirit long before I spoke in tongues.

~~~~~

PURE VESSELS

When I talked with the Lord about a woman who didn't treat us rightly, He began to teach me this:

Beth, YF and I are like pure vessels He sends places. The Lord is judging everyone in the world right now, and He uses us in the process of judging some - by how they treat us. He will continue to send us places and use us as pure vessels to test those around us as to how they respond to us.

~~~~~

## WATCHING

**The word of the Lord came to me: “What do you see, Jeremiah?”**

**“I see the branch of an almond tree,” I replied.**

**Then the Lord said to me, “You have seen correctly, for I am watching to see that my word is fulfilled.” (Jeremiah 1:11-12 NIV)**

I ask You that I may sit beneath the almond tree and see things You show me, Lord.

*You are sitting beneath the almond tree with Me, and will more and more from now on. And I want you to write what I show you – to My glory. I will show you what to do with the writing.*

*What is My NOW word to you? Now I have instructions about your church. You are stunned to hear that you might not attend church all summer. Find out what I want, not what you want.*

I asked what He wanted.

*I want you to stay home and spend that time with Me – as you are today. It is not long until the Rapture and I want you to write things for Me the rest of the time until it comes. It is a new era...a writing*



*era...a listening era...a time to listen to Me...and write. Will you do it? For Me?*

Yes, Lord.

*Then we are in agreement. It is done. "Grace Fellowship" is not the name of a church on earth you will attend – but the name of the place where you and I will meet each day for communion together. You only have a short time to do this before the Rapture.*

He told me He wants me to set Sunday apart unto Him to spend time with Him, listen to DVDs, listen to CDs, read books, and read His Word...until He takes us to our new church. (This may be until the Rapture – that may be our new church.) He told me recently that the Rapture will be on Rosh Hashanah.

~~~~~

DAILY CLEANSING

I read in Luke 5:17-26 the story of the paralytic who was put down through the roof in front of Jesus and Jesus forgave his sins, then told him to get up and walk. I was asking the Lord about this and He taught me that we were born in a sin body into this world and would have a sin body until it is changed at the Rapture to a perfect body. Therefore we need to get cleansed daily (with taking communion) and whenever we feel disease trying to overtake us, as disease has an entryway due to sin. That's why Perry Stone calls communion "The Meal That Heals."

If we had a sinless body like Jesus did, we would not have any disease. Jesus forgives us for our sins through His blood. However we still live in a sin body, and we see sins all around us on TV, in people, etc. And we sin at times in our attitude and thinking. So we continually need cleansing from those sins. Praise God, He does all this for us!

~~~~~

### *HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME WILL LIVE*

I read the Sermon on the Mount in Luke 6:20-49 today and pondered all He said. The Lord also had me read John 3:16, 18 and then John 11:25-26

**For God so loved the world that he gave his one and only Son, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life...Whoever believes in him is not condemned, but whoever does not believe stands condemned already because he has not believed in the name of God's one and only Son. (John 3:16, 18)**

**I am the resurrection and the life. He who believes in me will live, even though he dies, and whoever lives and believes in me will never die. (John 11:25-26)**

I pondered what Jesus said about "whoever lives and believes in me will never die." I think this means those of us who believe in Him when He returns to Rapture us...we are those who live and believe in Him and will never die.

~~~~~

MY PRAYER BUNDLE

Today the Lord and I talked a long time about planting, watering, and harvesting His seeds. He told me I was mostly a "waterer" of His seed. He said this was done through all the discipling I have done, and also through intercession. He said I also plant and harvest through intercession, but mostly water His seeds.

He showed me that my special "prayer bundle" now consists of me and my family, YF and his family, and all my brothers and sisters and their spouses, children, grandchildren, and great grandchildren. He wants me to intercede every day for this prayer bundle, but to do it in tongues from now on. He had me do that today. He knows what each person needs and how to pray rightly for them. I counted the number of people that encompasses, and it is 64.

~~~~~

*PEACE*

Today He took me through the Lord's Prayer one phrase at a time and had me pray in tongues several times for my prayer bundle.

The Lord has brought to my mind several times recently, especially in regard to a certain family, two scriptures:

**Do not suppose that I have come to bring peace to the earth. I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. For I have come to turn “a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law—a man's enemies will be the members of his own household.” (Matthew 10:34-36)**

**I have told you these things, so that in me you may have peace. In this world you will have trouble. But take heart! I have overcome the world. (John 16:33)**

When I was looking up the above scripture, I also noticed these about peace from Him:

**Peace I leave with you; my peace I give you. I do not give to you as the world gives. Do not let your hearts be troubled and do not be afraid. (John 14:27)**

**Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace to men on whom his favor rests. (Luke 2:14)**

~~~~~

A PROPHET SPOKE

A prophet spoke to me today and shared what the Lord gave him to give me:

First he had a picture of someone drinking from a gold goblet. Later the Lord showed me that I was the person drinking from the gold goblet.

The prophet said:

I want you to know that He's given you far more authority than R ever has. That you have more authority than R. Come out from

thoughts that you are under any man. He wants you to see yourself like He sees you, not how anyone else sees you. He wants you to speak to this situation.

Under the anointing, the prophet declared into this situation and broke all words against me in the spirit realm. He broke all thoughts of authority over me like I might have thought of R. Then he said:

He is handing you His scepter. You are His queen and bride. And you need to recognize this. Anything you ask is yours in the kingdom.

Don't be afraid to speak the things I say to you. For I know the thoughts I have for you. It may not look like what you think, but I know what I have for you. So stand up and walk.

Do not be intimidated what others think of you. It does not matter. It only matters what I say to you. You have been silent too long. Now is the time to start speaking up and declaring things...for My purpose is for My glory.

Who can resist you but Me. And when you need to, just shout with the joy of victory. And what you speak into the spirit realm will vibrate and will make a way.

I see you standing up and proclaiming the word of God.

You are a cheerleader for the Lord and you are going to bear much fruit for Him, and ARE bearing fruit for Him. He wants you to see that even you can sit beneath the almond tree and see things, but you haven't asked for it. As you sit and wait upon Me, I will show you these things.

It is I who is calling you deeper and higher. So just as the willow tree bends, you will have to bend some more. You will know that it is I who bends you.

Ask Me to position you for this new realm of glory. Stand strong against the winds of adversity, for it is I who will shape you and form you into what I want you to be. Oh daughter of Mine, oh daughter of Jerusalem.

Well done, good and faithful servant.

Then the prophet said he saw this:

I see His finger where He has punched you in places where you didn't want to go. It's the finger of God. Some of it you've agreed to do, some of it you did not want to do.

You've been pushed, you've been pulled, you've been prodded, and this is all My doing.

It's been done to move you into position to take one step and the next step. That has been done to capture the Lord's heart. As you've done that the Lord has captured your heart.

~~~~~

## CLOSENESS

I had a dream about taking care of a new baby. I asked the Lord what this represented. He said "closeness with Me." He said as I developed the "new" closeness with Him, He would give me favor and take care of my needs (such as neck ache, stiffness in walking, etc.)

*I took care of Paul's. Drink from the cup of My authority, which is also My favor, and I will enable you to do all I call you to do. Fair enough?*

Yes, Lord, fair enough.

As I talked with Him with my eyes closed, I felt a sense of brightness in front of me and around the front of me. He said it was His Light.

*Our relationship is way beyond your bodily needs, and into what I have planned and purposed for you spiritually. It is into eternal territory. Don't worry or focus on physical needs. They will just work out gradually as you and I work together on My plan for you spiritually. It has to do with authority in My kingdom. Do you want this?*

Do You want me to have it Lord?

*This is what I have stored up and ready for you now.*

Yes, Lord, I want it. I ask for it.

*Then it's yours. You are ready, and I am ready, and it is now time. Today it is yours. I will show you how and when to use it. It won't be like someone else's, but unique to you, so you must learn how to use it/express it as I teach you.*

*Now, how do I teach you...I teach you one day at a time, one hour at a time, one episode at a time, one event at a time, and through this experiencing what I teach you, you will grow in the use of the authority I have given you. So your listening to Me and being carefully obedient to everything I teach you, is extremely important to having this authority usage grow and take shape in your life. I know exactly how to do it, and I WILL DO IT. Not you. Trust Me in this too.*

*You may call Me Lord. I, Holy Spirit, am Lord and Jesus is Lord and Father God is Lord as we are all three in one. Remember Jesus said I, Holy Spirit, would take from what is His and give it to you. And that all the Father has is His. So I, Holy Spirit, am the One who gives it to you. I am the One who lives in you and instructs you and teaches you.*

~~~~~

NAME

In my quiet time I studied many scriptures but was especially intrigued by references to the NAME of God. I had wondered about the Name because of what Jesus said in John 17 in His prayer:

Holy Father, protect them by the power of your name—the name you gave me—so that they may be one as we are one. While I was with them, I protected them and kept them safe by that name you gave me. (John 17:11-12)

Today I came across Psalm 54:1, which talked about His Name also:

Save me, O God, by your name; vindicate me by your might. (Psalm 54:1)

Then I looked up a reference on that scripture and found Psalm 20:1b:

May the name of the God of Jacob protect you. (Psalm 20:1b)

~~~~~

*GOD*

Today I had the desire to learn more about God, what He is like as He describes Himself, etc. I was led to look in the back of my Scofield NIV Study Bible in the “Selected Topics” section under “God.”

Wow! It was wonderful to read down through those many, many reference notes and find the list of attributes of God. I want to do that many times from now on. What a marvelous God He is! I am so glad I belong to Him!

~~~~~

FALSE AND REAL

These are ideas He and I talked about today:

Some people learned how to act somewhat like a Christian – taught with lots of learning, but not taught by His Spirit. They had a “form” of Christianity

but not the real, authentic Christianity. They were deceived. That's why they could act as they did – because their hearts weren't right with the Lord. Randy Clark referred to some people having a “false conversion.”

There are some who accept Christ and are born again of the Spirit, but have not had the Baptism of the Spirit, which Jesus gives. These are like the 5 foolish virgins who had some oil in their lamps but not any extra when it was needed...no refills. I believe these will not be ready when Jesus comes for His Bride and will be left (like the 5 foolish virgins). Jesus said He didn't “know” them – so “knowing Him” and “being known by Him” must come with the baptism of the Spirit like came at Pentecost.

**No one can say, “Jesus is Lord,” except by the Holy Spirit.
(1 Corinthians 12:3)**

~~~~~

## MY DAY

These are my notes from today:

*This is My day. Every single day is My day because I created them. So I control each day that you allow Me to – since I gave control of the earth to mankind. Satan took control away through sin, but I won it back through redemption. So, agree with Me, and you will have control with Me, like Adam did before he fell.*

*I could have destroyed the earth after Satan stole it away from Adam. But I chose instead to redeem it and win the victory over Satan using the very mankind he caused to fall through sin. I took the sin away from all who would believe in Me and what I did. And you are one.*

*My “Harvest” is almost over. It has gone through different stages in different places. It is almost finished. My Bride is mostly ready to go with Me in the Rapture. I have gathered millions to be My Bride. There are many in America who think they are My Bride, but they are not.*

~~~~~


WORSHIP

This morning the Lord and I were talking about worship. I heard:

Worship to Me is not singing songs about Me (although that helps prepare people to worship Me. Worship is the actual drawing close to Me in your heart and mind and thoughts, and communing with Me by listening to Me, hearing what I say, and obeying Me.

That's what Elijah did on Mt. Carmel. He listened to words I spoke to him in great detail as to wood, water, timing, etc. and followed them precisely – THAT was worship of Me and to Me. I honored that with My fire. You are worshipping Me right now as you listen to Me and talk with Me. You do this all day as you continue doing this.

~~~~~

## SECRETS OF THE KINGDOM

*Waiting on the Lord is a weapon. It's the mature who can wait on Me. I am training you to wait on Me more. Remember I called you up higher. This is a higher way.*

I asked if this is a secret of the kingdom. He reminded me of the scripture about the secrets of the kingdom are given to his disciples, but not the “them” to whom He told parables.

**The knowledge of the secrets of the kingdom of heaven has been given to you, but not to them. (Matthew 13:11 NIV)**

~~~~~

BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF TIME

I have summoned you by name. (Isaiah 43:1)

I knew you and called you before the foundation of the world. I knew you would be Mine before you were born. And I protected you and

taught you and watched over you all the days of your life – even while in the womb. And you are Mine. You belong to Me. I am pleased with you.

But join with me in suffering for the gospel, by the power of God, who has saved us and called us to a holy life – not because of anything we have done but because of his own purpose and grace. This grace was given us in Christ Jesus before the beginning of time. (2 Timothy 1:8b-9)

~~~~~

### WAITING ON THE LORD

As I talk about waiting on the Lord, He tells me He wants me to have a waiting time early in the morning for an hour or so (as He leads) but that there may also be more waiting times during the day when He will call me to sit and wait on him. He told me “it’s a higher level of waiting than we’ve done before.”

~~~~~

DIVINE EXCHANGE

The Lord began speaking to me about “Divine Exchanges” He was doing in me. He said:

I am exchanging your filthiness for My purity. I am exchanging your sacrifices for new territory.

He talked to me about giving me new territory and said it applied to more territory for me to have authority over in the world during the millennium. He asked me if I wanted this new territory. I asked Him what this meant. He basically said it meant I would be the one in authority over this territory in His Kingdom reign time in the world during the millennium.

He said I was not to be afraid of this authority because it will be something He gives me, and I will be adequate for doing what He gives me to do. He said I was not to view it in the way I see myself in this current world, as I

will be different then. So I said “yes” I wanted this new territory. And He said, “It is yours.”

~~~~~

### *HIS BLOOD COVERING*

As I prayed and talked with the Lord today He led me to pray for this for me and others for whom I intercede: that He would cover us with a coating of His blood all the time, day and night, for the rest of our earthly lives, and that it would enable us to hear the voice of the Lord, and that it would protect us from hearing the voice of the enemy.

~~~~~

THE PATH OF THE RIGHTEOUS

Today the Lord is speaking to me through Isaiah 26, especially these verses:

You will keep in perfect peace him whose mind is steadfast, because he trusts in you. (Isaiah 26:3)

Trust in the Lord forever; for the Lord, the Lord, is the Rock eternal. (Isaiah 26:4)

The path of the righteous is level; O upright One, you make the way of the righteous smooth. (Isaiah 26:7)

My soul yearns for you in the night; in the morning my spirit longs for you. (Isaiah 26:9)

But your dead will live; their bodies will rise. You who dwell in the dust, wake up and shout for joy. Your dew is like the dew of the morning; the earth will give birth to her dead. (Isaiah 26:19)

Go, my people, enter your rooms and shut the doors behind you; hide yourselves for a little while until his wrath has passed by. See, the Lord is coming out of his dwelling to

punish the people of the earth for their sins. (Isaiah 26:20-21)

Verses 19-21 speak to me of the rapture of the righteous (Your dead) who will be resurrected, and that we who are “His people” will enter heaven (in “our rooms”) and hide for a while during the wrath of the tribulation time. Is this right, Lord?

Yes, for YOU this is right.

~~~~~

### *THE LORD IS*

The Lord took me to Jeremiah 10 and 11 and had me write down these verses about whom He is (Jeremiah 10) and what will happen to those who won't listen to Him (Jeremiah 11).

**No one is like you, O Lord; you are great, and your name is mighty in power. Who should not revere you, O King of the nations? This is your due. (Jeremiah 10:6-7)**

**But the Lord is the true God; he is the living God, the eternal King. (Jeremiah 10:10)**

**But God made the earth by his power; he founded the world by his wisdom and stretched out the heavens by his understanding. (Jeremiah 10:12)**

**I know, O Lord, that a man's life is not his own; it is not for man to direct his steps. (Jeremiah 10:23)**

This is what will happen to those who won't listen to him

**I warned them again and again, saying, “Obey me.” But they did not listen or pay attention; instead, they followed the stubbornness of their evil hearts. (Jeremiah 11:7-8)**

**Therefore this is what the Lord says: “I will bring on them a disaster they cannot escape. Although they cry out to me, I will not listen to them.” (Jeremiah 11:11)**

**Do not pray for this people nor offer any plea or petition for them, because I will not listen when they call to me in the time of their distress. (Jeremiah 11:14)**

~~~~~

CONDEMNED

The Lord led me to John 16:11 which says:

[When he comes, he will convict the world of guilt in regard to sin and righteousness and judgment] ...and in regard to judgment, because the prince of this world now stands condemned. (John 16:11)

He said He wanted me to ponder this awhile. The Holy Spirit convicts people. This could mean He convicts them of their sins within their minds and thoughts. But it could also mean He brings about conviction against them. The thought comes that since the prince of this world (Satan) now stands condemned, then all who follow him also stand condemned along with him.

~~~~~

### *HE KNEW US*

The Lord was talking to me today about how He wanted to create people He could fellowship with, but He wanted them to want that too by their free will. So He gave us His great love through what Jesus did for us, and predestined (pre-knew) who would respond to that and become His.

He made us just right for this earth, and made this earth just right for us. He placed us exactly where He wanted us to be and called each of us at the right time to be His. He is in control of it all.

He saw my whole day today and already knew what I am going to do. He saw my whole life and already knew what I am going to do also. He knew all this “before the foundation of the world.” Absolutely amazing to me!

~~~~~

QUIETNESS

In repentance and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and confidence shall be your strength. (Isaiah 30:15 KJV)

The Lord gave me the gift of “quietness” like in the scripture from Isaiah 30:15 “In quietness and confidence shall be your strength.” Recently He gave me “confidence” from that scripture also. Regarding quietness, He says:

It is peace and calm in the midst of storms; it is quiet, which is the opposite of stress, worry, anxiety, or frustration. It is a great gift that I want to give you.

~~~~~

## YOUR HIDDEN TEACHERS

Recently the Lord gave me the gift of a greater level of revelation of His Word. Today when I got up He gave me the scripture: “**I have hidden your word in my heart, that I might not sin against Thee.**” (Psalm 119:11) and called me to come apart and read His Word, so I am. He is leading me through a series of scriptures and highlighting certain words/ideas to me, and therefore teaching me new depths/levels of what these mean. Here are the scriptures He led me to in the order I read them:

**He who dwells in the shelter (secret place) of the Most High will rest in the shadow of the Almighty. (Psalm 91:1)**

**The fruit of righteousness will be peace; the effect of righteousness will be quietness and confidence forever. (Isaiah 32:17)**

**In quietness and confidence (trust) is your strength. (Isaiah 30:15)**

**I wait for the Lord, my soul waits, and in his word I put my hope. (Psalm 130:5)**

**Unless the Lord builds the house, its builders labor in vain. Unless the Lord watches over the city the watchmen stand guard in vain. (Psalm 127:1)**

**The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want. He makes me lie down in green pastures, he leads me beside quiet waters, he restores my soul. He guides me in paths of righteousness for his name's sake. (Psalm 23:1-3)**

**Yet the Lord longs to be gracious to you, he rises to show you compassion. For the Lord is a God of justice. Blessed are all who wait for him. (Isaiah 30:18)**

**Although the Lord gives you the bread of adversity and the water of affliction (these were your hidden teachers), your teachers will be hidden no more; with your own eyes you will see them. Whether you turn to the right or to the left, your ears will hear a voice behind you saying, "This is the way; walk in it." (Isaiah 30:20-21)**

~~~~~

HIS TRUTH IS MARCHING ON

(Song) "Mine eyes have seen the glory of the coming of the Lord...His truth is marching on....Glory, glory, hallelujah."

Yes it is My daughter. Every single day and hour and moment it is marching on (truth). And you will see with your eyes, and hear with your ears My truth marching on forevermore.

Your word is a lamp to my feet and a light for my path. (Psalm 119:105)

~~~~~

## *DIVIDING*

The Lord has given me a gift of a greater/fuller amount of the Holy Spirit in me. He is drawing my attention to the seven spirits of God within the Holy Spirit that He has given me. Those are: (Isaiah 11:2) The Spirit of the Lord, the Spirit of wisdom and of understanding, the Spirit of counsel and of power/might, the Spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord.

He talked to me today about “dividing.” He said He came to divide, and yet He prayed for unity among His own people.

He reminded me that Jesus said He came to divide in Luke 12:51-53...

**Do you think I came to bring peace on earth? No, I tell you, but division. From now on there will be five in one family divided against each other, three against two and two against three. They will be divided, father against son and son against father, mother against daughter and daughter against mother, mother-in-law against daughter-in-law and daughter-in-law against mother-in-law. (Luke 12:51-53)**

~~~~~

BORN OF WATER

Today the Lord took me through a whole series of scriptures to teach me a deeper revelation of what it means when He says we are “born of water” and the Spirit. He started me off by telling me to read John chapter 3 and stopped me at verse 5, then had me follow the footnotes and cross references to learn more about what that means.

I tell you the truth, no one can enter the kingdom of God unless he is born of water and the Spirit. (John 3:5)

Whoever drinks the water I give him will never thirst. Indeed the water I give him will become in him a spring of water welling up to eternal life. (John 4:14)

...As Christ loved the church and gave himself up for her to make her holy, cleansing her by the washing with water through the word. (Eph. 5:25-26)

You are already clean because of the word I have spoken to you. (John 15:3)

He saved us through the washing of rebirth (water) and renewal by the Holy Spirit (Spirit). (Titus 3:5-6)

For the word of God is living and active. Sharper than any double-edged sword, it penetrates even to dividing soul and spirit, joints and marrow; it judges the thoughts and attitudes of the heart. (Hebrews 4:12)

I have hidden your word in my heart that I might not sin against you. (Psalm 119:11)

If anyone is thirsty, let him come to me and drink. (John 7:37)

Lord, You made me thirsty for the truth, which is Your Word, and drew me to You to drink. I see it now. Thank You Lord!

~~~~~

## *CLEANSED*

When I sat down to begin my quiet time, I had a tremendous itching on my right leg above the knee area. It continued and continued until I finally asked the Lord if this was a sign that He wanted my attention. I felt the answer was yes.

Then I heard to go to Numbers 31. When I got there, He said verse 5. Then He said to read what comes before that, then after that. I ended up reading from Numbers 31:1-24 and was impressed I was to learn how those who fought the battle need thorough cleansing after fighting the battle. Since I had been asking why a friend needed cleansing so often, and wanting to be

shown about that from the Bible, I believe this was His time and way to show me why.

And yesterday the Lord took me through a long lesson about how we are cleansed by the washing with water of the Word, which is truth, and how we are anointed with the Spirit – all through Jesus. So I realized how important it was for this friend, who is a warrior in a great battle right now, to be cleansed and anointed.

~~~~~

THE MILLENNIUM

This morning the Lord was teaching me about things to come, especially in the Millennium. He had me turn to Joshua chapters 10 and 11 where I read about the many conquests Joshua led the Israelites to fight in the Promised Land. Over and over it said they killed every breathing person, none were spared, as instructed by the Lord.

I thought about how the Lord also killed every living person except Noah and his family at the time of the flood, and how he saved only Lot and his wife and daughters out of Sodom before He utterly destroyed everyone in Sodom and Gomorrah, I also thought about how Jesus will return sometime and will utterly destroy all those with the mark of the beast who have rejected Him and still have God's wrath on them at the end of the tribulation.

He has plans for doing great things through His people after He returns and the Millennium begins. He says all of His bride will continue to work under His instructions. He will have members of His bride in every nation and tribe all over the world. His bride will be those who have a relationship with Him in which they listen to Him, and hear His voice, and follow Him. This will not be by coercion or like robots, but through a mutual love relationship. They will be stationed all over the world carrying out ruling and reigning with Him. He is preparing us now for doing all of that later.

~~~~~

### *RULE AND REIGN WITH HIM*

Today the Lord was teaching me about ruling and reigning with Him and how He is preparing me (and His Bride) for this now. He talked a long time about what it would be like after I am translated/raptured so that I will be like Him. He talked about giving up my “self” while here on earth so that I could be like Him and follow Him. Then I would be ready to rule and reign with Him in the millennium and after. Here are scriptures He took me to today as He explained this to me.

Luke 9:23 I am to deny my self:

**If anyone would come after me, he must deny himself and take up his cross daily and follow me. (Luke 9:23)**

2 Timothy 2:21 I am to cleanse myself from wickedness/ignoble things:

**If a man cleanses himself from the latter, he will be an instrument for noble purposes, made holy, useful to the Master and prepared to do any good work. (2 Timothy 2:21)**

Luke 9:27 I am to see the kingdom:

**I tell you the truth, some who are standing here will not taste death before they see the kingdom of God. (Luke 9:27)**

John 3:3 I can see the kingdom if I am born again of the Spirit:

**I tell you the truth, no one can see the kingdom of God unless he is born again. (John 3:3)**

John 3:5 I must be born of water and the Spirit:

**I tell you the truth, no one can enter the kingdom of God unless he is born of water and the Spirit. (John 3:5)**

John 3:16 whoever believes in Him has eternal life. Eternal life means not just length of life, but life like His and where He is:

**For God so loved the world that he gave his one and only Son, that whoever believes in him shall not perish but have eternal life. (John 3:16)**

John 14:2 My place with Him depends on what relationship I build with Him while on earth:

**In my Father's house are many rooms; if it were not so, I would have told you. I am going there to prepare a place for you. (John 14:2)**

John 14:3 He will come back and get me and take me to be with Him:

**And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come back and take you to be with me that you also may be where I am. (John 14:3)**

*The time of grace and of the church is the time of preparing My Bride, My "special forces" group, that will be with Me forever and rule and reign with Me forever. This is way beyond all you can ask or imagine.*

Ephesians 3:20 More than all we ask or imagine:

**Now to him who is able to do immeasurably more than all we ask or imagine, according to his power that is at work within us, to him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations, for ever and ever! Amen. (Ephesians 3:20)**

Ephesians 3:16-17 He can strengthen us with power through His Spirit so that Christ may dwell in our hearts through faith. Faith comes through Him:

**I pray that out of his glorious riches he may strengthen you with power through his Spirit in your inner being, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith. (Ephesians 3:16-17)**

Ephesians 3:16-19 Pray this. This will get us ready to rule and reign with Him:

**I pray that out of his glorious riches he may strengthen you with power through his Spirit in your inner being, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith. And I pray that you, being rooted and established in love, may have power, together with all the saints, to grasp how wide and long and high and deep is the love of Christ, and to know this love that surpasses knowledge—that you may be filled to the measure of all the fullness of God. (Ephesians 3:16-19)**

~~~~~

TWO PIECES OF WISDOM

The Lord gave me this wisdom to give to someone who couldn't sleep and needed to focus on the Lord and come into His presence. He said to have this person read Psalm 91 ten times. The other wisdom He gave me was to have this person declare who he is in Christ: that he is a son of God, a "Huios," a favored one standing beside Jesus. These two pieces of wisdom are tools He wants me to know and use as needed.

He brought to mind the scripture where Jesus says this:

Therefore every teacher of the law who has been instructed about the kingdom of heaven is like the owner of a house who brings out of his storehouse new treasures as well as old. (Matthew 13:52)

It also brings to mind what Jesus said about the secrets of the kingdom:

The knowledge of the secrets of the kingdom of heaven has been given to you, but not to them. Whoever has will be given more, and he will have an abundance. (Matthew 13:11-12)

Blessed are your eyes because they see, and your ears because they hear. (Matthew 13:16)

~~~~~

## PROCLAMATIONS

I am very impressed by the Lord today regarding the book *Blessing or Curse* by Derek Prince – that I am to buy this book and read it through and highlight the many things I have marked with stickers in the library copy I have been reading. Also I am to start a collection of scriptures and proclamations the Lord gives me to use, and print these out, and pray them regularly. I want to begin that with Psalm 19:14 and Psalm 141:3

**Set a guard, O Lord, over my mouth; keep watch over the door of my lips. (Psalm 141:3)**

**Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my heart be acceptable in Your sight, O Lord, my strength and my Redeemer. (Psalm 19:14)**

**The Lord is my light and my salvation—whom shall I fear?  
The Lord is the stronghold of my life—of whom shall I be afraid? (Psalm 27:1)**

**But you, O Lord, are a shield for me, my glory and the One who lifts up my head. (Psalm 3:3)**

~~~~~

ALL POWERFUL

This morning as I talked with the Lord upon awakening, He said this to me:

I am ALL powerful, ALL mighty; there's nothing I can't save you from. I can save you in ALL ways, at ALL times, in ALL situations you face. I am ALL POWERFUL.

~~~~~

## PRAYER

The Lord has been telling me He wants me to write out the prayer of invitation spoken when we begin our time praying together with the Lord, and the prayer of closing and protection at the end.

#### OPENING PRAYER

- Father, come join us in the conversation.
- Lord we love You, we honor You.
- We come under the anointing of the blood.
- We ask you to protect us as we operate in the spirit realm.
- We ask for the Spirit of wisdom and Spirit of truth to join us.
- We plead the blood of Jesus over us.
- Protect us as we operate in the Spirit realm.
- Cleanse our hearts, minds, thoughts, consciences, eyes and ears
- Soundproof our rooms.
- We take authority over the Spirit realm, the atmosphere, and the phone and phone lines.

#### CLOSING PRAYER

- Father, cleanse us off with the power of the blood. We proclaim the blood does; we honor the blood.
- We put in place the glory of the Lord as our rear guard.
- We smash, crush and destroy all prayers against the saints.

~~~~~

NEW PROTOCOL

**I cried to You Lord with my voice and you heard me from
Your holy hill. (Psalm 3:4)**

Sometimes I don't want to be asked any questions. I just want to spend time with you and not be an answer machine. I want you to come and spend time in My presence because you just want to be with Me. That's all. I just want fellowship. I want you to come and be with Me, and talk to Me about what I want, and what I am thinking about. Then, if I tell you to, you can ask Me questions. If I don't tell you to, then you can save questions until a later time.

I have the thought He wants me to come into His presence and ASK Him if I may ask some questions, rather than just starting to ask them. I have had the thought several times lately that we wouldn't walk up to some person and just start asking him questions without greeting him first.

That's right. That is part of the new protocol.

Do You want to tell me more about the new protocol, Lord?

Yes, I will be doing that over the next several days/weeks. So you can be watching for that and compile what I show you into a "new protocol" file.

New Protocol:

- I speak Your name: Father, Jesus, Holy Spirit.
- Wait in Your presence until You speak back
- Then we continue in conversation style.
- Even when I say the Lord's prayer.

~~~~~

## TEKNON

*Yes, this is the season of new protocol. I want to take you from approaching Me like a #2 level (Graham Cooke's "Growing Up In God" CD's) of approaching Me like a child with lots of questions, to the # 3 level of approaching Me like a young adult (Teknon).*

How does a Teknon approach You Lord?

*That is what I will be showing you. Be watching for it. I will show you in My word - by the examples of others there, and also through things you will hear or read. Be watching. I WILL show you, and you will learn it.*

*It will not be an "instant answers" approach as you have been seeking from Me often, but will require more waiting and listening and asking Me what I want to do in this situation. Remember the question list you have? Those are good Teknon questions to ask Me.*



## My questions that I ask of the Lord (from Graham Cooke teaching):

1. What must I do?
2. What does this mean?
3. What question do I need to ask you that I have not thought to ask you?
4. What do you want me to see with your eyes?
5. What do you want me to see that I don't see?
6. What does the enemy not want me to see?
7. How do I stand with you?
8. What does it mean to my relationship with you?
9. How do I overcome?
10. Where do I need to trust you? (trust is relational)
11. How do I step into my identity?
12. How do we win this fight?
13. How do I walk with you in this situation?
14. How and what do you want me to receive today?
15. Where do I need to grow up?
16. Where do I have "your stuff" and need to give it back?
17. How do I accelerate peace, joy, and love in my life?
18. What do you want me to speak for you?
19. What do I need to agree with you on?
20. Where is the creative solution in you?
21. What are you saying next?
22. What is the outcome beyond my thinking that I need to see in you?
23. Where do I need to understand your scripture(s) and your power?
24. How do I need to understand your creative genius?
25. How do I need to think differently?
26. Where have I not loved today?
27. What do you want to teach me?
28. What do you want me to learn about myself?
29. Is there a blind side here that you want to show me?

~~~~~

GOD WILL MAKE A WAY

As I talked this morning with the Lord about a situation and what we are to do right now about it, He put this song in my mind:

God will make a way, where there seems to be no way
He works in ways we cannot see; He will make a way for me.
He will be my guide, hold me closely to His side.
With love and strength for each new day
He will make a way; He will make a way.

This is His guidance right now for us: He will make a way and we are to wait for it. While we wait, we can praise and thank Him and worship Him. Is that it, Lord?

That's it. You are now in the praise and thanks and worship stage, having prayed for the need and having placed it entirely in My hands, doing nothing but depending entirely on Me. That's what I want – that entire dependency. Then I get all the credit and glory when the provision comes.

Now walk in faith and trust and belief, My daughter, for that is what I've given you to walk in.

And my God will meet all your needs according to his glorious riches in Christ Jesus. To our God and Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (Philippians 4:19-20)

~~~~~

## *KINGDOMS*

Once you make the decision to make Jesus your Savior and Lord, then you have the option/possibility to reach into the “other dimension” where He lives. This other dimension is all around you at all times, but it is reached by your free will making a choice to seek Him...and some people do that.

The dimension where Satan resides is also reached by choosing to seek him... and some people do that.

This “other dimension” is called the kingdom.

*I, Jesus, brought the Kingdom of God near to people when I was on earth as a human being.*

*The kingdom of Satan was already dominating the earth world.*

*So I brought the Kingdom of God near and made it possible for people to come out of the kingdom of darkness and into the Kingdom of Light – for those who believed in Me and what I taught them.*

*You are one who sought Me and believed in Me and therefore sought My Kingdom and came into it. You belong to Me and I will never let you go. You are safe in My Kingdom.*

*This is what I want you to do more and more – listen to Me and write what I teach you. Whatever you write for Me is recorded up here in heaven in My library of record books about each person on earth.*

*I want you to read more in My book War In Heaven, which I had Derek, My son, write for Me for others to learn what I taught him. Then I want you to read Rules of Engagement.*

(*War in Heaven* and *Rules of Engagement* are written by Derek Prince)

~~~~~

DEPENDENT TOTALLY ON THE LORD

I read the first two chapters today of my new book by Derek Prince called *Rules of Engagement*. It is excellent. The Lord talked with me a lot as I read – especially about being totally dependent on Him. Then He said:

The key to winning victory, to overcoming, and to finishing well is absolute and daily dependence on Me. That’s what “take up your cross daily” means. “Your cross” is to be dependent totally on Me.

If anyone would come after me, he must deny himself and take up his cross daily and follow me. (Luke 9:23)

~~~~~

## WORSHIP IS

In my special quiet time set apart unto the Lord He taught me about worship today (I read about worship in Derek Prince's book: *Rules of Engagement*).

*You wanted to know what worship is:*

- *You look up to that which you worship*
- *You listen to that which you worship*
- *You obey that which you worship*

*So worship is looking up to Me, listening to Me, and obeying Me. So, you see, you do that every day as you come to Me. And then you rest in Me and what I say. That is worship in Spirit (as it is only by My Spirit you can truly do this) and in Truth (Jesus is the Truth and you only can come to Me through Him).*

*It's an attitude of your mind and heart toward Me. And most of the time it is a private thing, even when in a group. It is not singing songs to Me or praying to Me, although those can both be part of your worship.*

~~~~~

GLORY

Today I was reading in John 2 and 3. In John 2:11 Jesus performed His first miraculous sign, and then it said:

He thus revealed his glory, and his disciples put their faith in him. (John 2:22b)

Did YF pray for and declare healing to you?

Yes. (Recently for pain in my right hip/thigh; previously for shingles pain)

Then that was My glory being revealed through him. It's a tender balance of your believing and receiving and his believing and giving. Through these experiences his faith in Me grows and your faith in Me grows.

~~~~~

## THE WIND BLOWS WHERE IT WILLS

I heard Bill Johnson speak on John 3 where Jesus talks to Nicodemus. I had a thought that came to me when he talked about the Spirit being like the wind that blows where it wills - and we don't see it but only the effect it has. The thought was that those effects may be different in each person. Perhaps for some people the effect is to yell out loud in the session. Perhaps the effect by the Spirit causes someone else to dance. For me, when He touches me, it often causes me to cry.

Bill talked about the keys to the kingdom and said that when we bind something and forbid it to function, then we need to loose something of what is in heaven. He read that verse from a Moffett translation, which is similar to these:

**I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven; the things you don't allow on earth will be the things that God does not allow, and the things you allow on earth will be the things that God allows." (Matthew 16:19 NCV)**

**I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven; and whatever you bind (declare to be improper and unlawful) on earth must be what is already bound in heaven; and whatever you loose (declare lawful) on earth must be what is already loosed in heaven. (Matthew 16:19 AMP)**

Bill said he thought we could all live the transcendent life as Jesus did, including the transfiguration. He said the Father loves to co-labor with us and see what we think and how we process things.

He said Jesus didn't say the disciples were wrong in wanting to be great, but that they needed to have an adjustment in their thinking of what was great.

He said it was a good thing to dream and not feel there is something wrong with it.

I thought of how I have been putting myself down for having such a vivid imagination and thinking that it gives me thoughts not from God. So I want to ask Father to fine tune my imagination and let me dream what He wants me to dream, and to think what He wants me to think (“as they are in heaven”).

~~~~~

ASK ME IF THAT THOUGHT WAS FROM ME

Father I ask You to teach me heavenly things and how the kingdom works.

I am teaching you this every day of your life. Keep noticing it when I give a thought, even if fleeting and seemingly insignificant. When the thought comes, stop and tune your mind in to Me and ask Me if that thought was from Me. You will be surprised how many times I will say yes.

~~~~~

### *THE MIND OF CHRIST*

This morning in Quiet Time with the Lord as I talked with Him for about an hour, He taught me about “having the mind of Christ.” He taught me to seek Him for His Mind so I could see what He sees, hear Him speak His thoughts to me, think as He thinks, and feel as He feels. In other words to have His mind, His thoughts, His eyes, and His heart.

Jesus had this as He sought His Father, listened to Him, saw what the Father was doing, and did only that. He kept His eyes on His Father, and I am to keep my eyes on Jesus, the Author and Finisher of my faith.

He drew my attention to the Ephesians 1:17-19 prayer of Paul in which he asked that “the eyes of your heart may be enlightened.” And He kept drawing my attention to the scripture in 1 Corinthians 1:16b “But we have the mind of Christ.” He taught me that I am to seek His Mind according to

this proceeding Word from Him that I have His mind. Then He will lead and show me how to pray and intercede for others rightly because when I have His mind, I have His eyes/His vision/His seeing. Then His mind will instruct me in how to pray.

**I keep asking that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the glorious Father, may give you the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, so that you may know him better. I pray also that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened in order that you may know the hope to which he has called you, the riches of his glorious inheritance in the saints, and his incomparably great power for us who believe. (Ephesians 1:17-19)**

**For who has known the mind of the Lord that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ. (1 Corinthians 2:16)**

Do not look at the circumstances but at Me. Keep your eyes focused on Me. I am the Way. I know the Way. I will show you the way to walk as you look to Me, and listen to Me, and be obedient to Me, and walk with Me. You don't know the way, but I do.

(Song) Turn your eyes upon Jesus. Look full in His wonderful face. And the things of earth will grow strangely dim, in the light of His glory and grace.

*When you seek Me in this way and come into My presence, then I will show you how to pray what I want prayed and do what I want done. Jesus did that. I want you to do that too. Will you do that for Me and with Me?*

Yes, Lord, I will do that for You and with You.

~~~~~

NO ONE CAN SNATCH THEM OUT OF MY HAND

The Jews gathered around him, saying, "How long will you keep us in suspense? If you are the Christ, tell us plainly."

Jesus answered, “I did tell you, but you do not believe. The miracles I do in my Father’s name speak for me, but you do not believe because you are not my sheep. My sheep listen to my voice; I know them, and they follow me. I give them eternal life, and they shall never perish; no one can snatch them out of my hand. My Father, who has given them to me, is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of my Father’s hand. I and the Father are one.” (John 10:24-30)

I was reading John 10:25-30 and the Lord spoke to me regarding the words that “no one can snatch them out of my hand.” The ideas He gave me were these:

- The real sheep listen to His voice and follow Him. They are like the 4th group in the parable of the Sower in Luke 8:5-15.
- The ones who seemed like Christians who seemed to be “snatched out of His hand” were those He taught about in the 2nd and 3rd groups in the same parable.
- He said there are many in the churches who fit into the 2nd and 3rd groups. (They either fall away or don’t mature.)

This is the meaning of the parable: The seed is the word of God. [1] Those along the path are the ones who hear, and then the devil comes and takes away the word from their hearts, so that they may not believe and be saved. [2] Those on the rock are the ones who receive the word with joy when they hear it, but they have no root. They believe for a while, but in the time of testing they fall away. [3] The seed that fell among thorns stands for those who hear, but as they go on their way they are choked by life’s worries, riches and pleasures, and they do not mature. [4] But the seed on good soil stands for those with a noble and good heart, who hear the word, retain it, and by persevering produce a crop. (Luke 8:11-15)

So there is a group :

- (1) that doesn’t believe,
- (2) that falls away,
- (3) that does not mature,
- (4) that produces a crop.


~~~~~

## UNION

I had a dream just before I got up this morning. In this dream I was sitting outside on a great expanse of rolling grassy area like a park area. I was sitting on a blanket on the grass. Then I saw that where I was sitting was in direct line for people hitting balls for practice some distance away from me. One ball came towards me and hit me, but not hard so as to cause pain. I picked up the ball to discard it and stood up. I saw behind me and back a few yards were three young men. I tossed the ball lightly towards them and it fell to the ground. I then saw that the ball was almost completely dissipated and was only about ¼ there.

Then the young man on the right said that signaled that I had no anger in me because I didn't throw it hard, but just tossed it down. I walked back to where these three young men stood and came near the one in the middle. I said (in response to what the man on the right had said), "Yes Lord." Then the man in the middle leaned his head down close to mine so he could hear me better, and I said again, "Yes Lord."

I could see he had his shirt off and he had mighty muscles and strength in his chest and arms. As I looked at his muscles and arms I heard: "The Lord strong and mighty; the Lord mighty in battle." (Psalm 24:8b) But he only had a jacket draped over his shoulders a little bit and I thought he might be cold. So I offered to give him a jacket, which I told him I had in my car. I knew the jacket was blue. He put his right arm around me and drew me close to his shoulder and put his head close to mine and we began walking off together. I felt so close to him. Then I woke up.

Then the Lord began conversing with me. He told me those three young men represented the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, and that they were always near me watching over me. He told me I was a good and faithful servant and that the goodness and faithfulness was like He is. He told me that my time left on this earth is very short compared to the years I have already spent here.

He said that when I am raptured and come up to be with Him, then I will be so changed that we will be in complete union. He also said all His own will be in complete union with Him and with each other then. This was pictured

in my mind as happening (or being consummated) in conjunction with the wedding supper of the Lamb.

He compared this union to the closest thing to it on earth which is the union between a married man and woman when they have sexual union....they become one. And we all will “become one” with Him when we come to heaven at the Rapture. I got the pictured idea of us working together in union for Him after that during the Millennium.

~~~~~

CROSSED OVER FROM DEATH TO LIFE

Then they asked him, “What must we do to do the works God requires?” Jesus answered, “The work of God is this: to believe in the one he has sent.” (John 6:28-29)

I tell you the truth, whoever hears my word and believes him who sent me has eternal life and will not be condemned; he has crossed over from death to life. (John 5:24)

~~~~~

### *SCRIPTURES ON WHO JESUS IS*

I am getting the thought to look up and write out the scriptures where Jesus tells us who He is and what He is like and what He does.

Jesus does what the Father does.

**I tell you the truth, the Son can do nothing by himself; he can do only what he sees his Father doing, because whatever the Father does the Son also does. (John 5:19)**

Jesus has life in himself and gives life to whomever he is pleased to give it.

**For just as the Father raises the dead and gives them life, even so the Son gives life to whom he is pleased to give it. For as the Father has life in himself, so he has granted the Son to have life in himself. (John 5:21, 26)**

Jesus has been entrusted with all judgment.

**The Father judges no one, but has entrusted all judgment to the Son, and he has given him authority to judge because he is the Son of Man. (John 5:22, 26)**

The dead who hear Jesus' voice will live.

**I tell you the truth, a time is coming and has now come when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God and those who hear will live. (John 5:22)**

Everyone in their graves will sometime hear his voice and come out.

**A time is coming when all who are in their graves will hear his voice and come out—those who have done good will rise to live, and those who have done evil will rise to be condemned. (John 5:28-29)**

Jesus is the Messiah.

**The woman said, "I know that Messiah (called Christ) is coming. When he comes, he will explain everything to us." Then Jesus declared, "I who speak to you am he." (John 4:25-26)**

Jesus gives water to drink, which brings eternal life.

**Everyone who drinks this water will be thirsty again, but whoever drinks the water I give him will never thirst. Indeed, the water I give him will become in him a spring of water welling up to eternal life. (John 4:13-14)**

Jesus came from heaven.

**No one has ever gone into heaven except the one who came from heaven—the Son of Man. (John 3:13)**

Jesus must be lifted up so those who believe in him may have eternal life.

**Just as Moses lifted up the snake in the desert, so the Son of Man must be lifted up, that everyone who believes in him may have eternal life. (John 3:14)**

God sent Jesus into the world to save the world

**For God did not send his Son into the world to condemn the world, but to save the world through him. (John 3:17)**

Angels shall ascend and descend on Jesus

**I tell you the truth, you shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending on the Son of Man. (John 1:51)**

Jesus reveals his glory through his miracles

**This, the first of his miraculous signs, Jesus performed at Cana in Galilee. He thus revealed his glory, and his disciples put their faith in him. (John 2:11)**

Jesus tells them he will be raised in three days.

**Jesus answered them, “Destroy this temple, and I will raise it again in three days.” But the temple he had spoken of was his body. (John 2:19, 21)**

Jesus was with God in the beginning.

**In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was with God in the beginning. (John 1:1-2)**

Jesus made all things.

**Through him all things were made; without him nothing was made that has been made. (John 1:3)**

Jesus is life and light.

**In him was life, and that life was the light of men. The light shines in the darkness, but the darkness has not understood it. (John 1:5)**

Jesus gives the right to become children of God to those who receive him.

**To all who received him, to those who believed in his name, he gave the right to become children of God—children born not of natural descent, nor of human decision or a husband’s will, but born of God. (John 1:12-13)**

Jesus is full of grace and truth.

**We have seen his glory, the glory of the One and Only, who came from the Father, full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)**

Jesus, the Word, became flesh and dwelt among us.

**The Word became flesh and made his dwelling among us. (John 1:14)**

~~~~~

TRUST IN THE LORD

Be of good courage, My daughter. I know all that will happen. I have seen it all. I know the end from the beginning. Do not be afraid to believe in Me and what I tell you, even if not every word that you say comes true. You will understand more later about what I have been doing. Trust Me.

Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and lean not on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and he will direct your path. (Proverbs 3:5-6)

Trust Me, My daughter, and be at peace.

~~~~~

### *LIVE BY FAITH*

I am the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus.

I have the mind of Christ.

I am Your sheep, and Your sheep hear Your voice.

I declare these truths. I keep getting Job 13:15.

**Though you slay me, yet will I trust (hope) in you. (Job 13:15)**

Recently I read an article on Elijah List that said this idea: “what you believe is what you receive; what you doubt, you don’t receive.” Is that true, Lord?

*Yes, My daughter, there is truth in that statement. The just shall live by faith, remember?*

~~~~~

CLOUD OF GLORY

I had a dream during the morning hours and one thing I remember from it was about a “cloud of glory”.

During my set apart time with the Lord He led me to find out what the “cloud of glory” idea from the dream meant. He had me look up “cloud” in the “Selected Topics” section of my Scofield Bible and read all the scriptures from Exodus, Nehemiah, etc. about the cloud with the Israelites leading them, showing them the way, providing light for them during the night, protecting them from their enemy (Egyptians), and how He provided all they needed during this time. He had me pray and declare all these things.

Then He had me read Exodus 24:15 about the time He had Moses come up on the mountain and into the cloud of His presence there and His glory was there in that cloud. Then I knew that was what the dream “cloud of glory” was referring to.

He also showed me that Moses had a big “family” he was to provide for, so whenever the Israelites had a need (water, food, protection) Moses came to the Lord and He gave him the answer to the provision. And when the Israelites rebelled against him and Aaron, the Lord told him how to work out that situation too.

As I was with Moses, so I shall be with you.

~~~~~

## BENEFITS

The Lord led me to Psalm 103:1-5 and had me thank Him for all these benefits.

**Bless the Lord, O my soul; and all that is within me, bless his holy name. Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits—who forgives all your sins and heals all your diseases, who redeems your life from the pit and crowns you with love and compassion, who satisfies your desires with good things so that your youth is renewed like the eagle's. (Psalm 103:1-5)**

~~~~~

THE PASSION TRANSLATION BIBLE

WISDOM'S GUIDANCE

**Trust in the Lord completely
And not on your own opinions
But with all your heart rely on him to guide you
And he will lead you in all the decisions you make.
Become intimate with him
In whatever you do,
And he'll lead you wherever you go.
And don't think for a moment that you know it all,
For wisdom only comes when you adore him
Filled with awe and wonder,
And when you avoid everything that's evil!
For then you'll find the healing refreshment
Your body and spirit longs for.
Glorify God with all your wealth
Honoring him with your very best
With every increase that comes to you.
Then every dimension of your life
Will overflow with blessings
From an uncontainable source of inner joy!
(Proverbs 3:5-10 TPT)**

I read about *The Passion Translation* on Elijah List today and I like this sample from the latest part of that translation available on the book of

Proverbs. In January the book of John is available. I would like to get that. Eventually I may want to buy the complete translation when it is available.

~~~~~

### *THE LORD IS THE ONE YOU ARE TO FEAR*

When I opened my bible this morning, it was to Isaiah 7. As I read, my attention came to verse 9b:

**If you do not stand firm in your faith, you will not stand at all. (Isaiah 7:9b)**

As I read on these scriptures caught my attention:

**Therefore the Lord himself will give you a sign: The virgin will be with child and will give birth to a son, and will call him Immanuel. He will eat curds and honey when he knows enough to reject the wrong and choose the right. (Isaiah 7:14-15)**

**The Lord spoke to me with his strong hand upon me, warning me not to follow the way of this people. He said: “Do not call conspiracy everything that these people call conspiracy; do not fear what they fear, and do not dread it. The Lord Almighty is the one you are to regard as holy, he is the one you are to fear, he is the one you are to dread, and he will be a sanctuary. (Isaiah 8:12-14)**

I thought about what it said in verse 15 – that Jesus will eat curds and honey when He knows enough to reject the wrong and choose the right. I thought that referred to the “age of accountability” which we each normally reach maybe around 10-12 years old. Then we are accountable for choosing right from wrong. I think that before that point in time we would go to heaven if we died, but after that it would depend on our choices.

Regarding verses 12-14 I felt the Lord was applying that to all the “prognosticators” who speak their thoughts and opinions on TV about the issues going on in the world. I am not to fear what they fear or call conspiracy what they call conspiracy because the Lord Almighty is the one I



am to regard as holy and the One I am to fear. He is my sanctuary and will be that for me. I am so thankful and grateful that He is. PTL!

Father, I thank You for Your Word that means so much to me. I place Your Word, Your name, Jesus, and Your blood, Jesus, on Beth and me for this day. Father, I thank You for the harvest of all that You have been growing in us during this growing season we are now celebrating in Sukkot – the Feast of Tabernacles – today. I praise Your holy name and give You all the glory!

~~~~~

HE WILL QUIET YOU WITH HIS LOVE

As I sat and meditated with the Lord, He led me to a number of scriptures. Some showed what He is like; one was about healing; one spoke to me of the Rapture; and a couple were for my edification and instruction. I will put them all here:

WHAT GOD IS LIKE

For this is what the high and lofty One says—he who lives forever, whose name is holy: “I live in a high and holy place, but also with him who is contrite and lowly in spirit, to revive the spirit of the lowly and to revive the heart of the contrite.” (Isaiah 57:15)

But God made the earth by his power; he founded the world by his wisdom and stretched out the heavens by his understanding. When he thunders, the waters in the heavens roar; he makes clouds rise from the ends of the earth. He sends lightning with the rain and brings out the wind from his storehouses. (Jeremiah 10:12-13)

He who is the Portion of Jacob is not like these, for he is the Maker of all things, including Israel, the tribe of his inheritance—the Lord Almighty is his name. (Jeremiah 10:16)

But let him who boasts boast about this: that he understands and knows me, that I am the Lord, who

exercises kindness, justice and righteousness on earth, for in these I delight. (Jeremiah 9:24)

But the Lord is the true God; he is the living God, the eternal King. (Jeremiah 10:10)

The Lord your God is with you, he is mighty to save. He will take great delight in you, he will quiet you with his love, he will rejoice over you with singing. (Zephaniah 3:17)

HEALING

“I have seen his ways, but I will heal him; I will guide him and restore comfort to him, creating praise on the lips of the mourners in Israel. Peace, peace, to those far and near,” says the Lord, “And I will heal them.” (Isaiah 57:18-19)

RAPTURE

The righteous perish, and no one ponders it in his heart; devout men are taken away, and no one understands that the righteous are taken away to be spared from evil. (Isaiah 57:1)

PERSONAL

Choose for yourselves this day whom you will serve...But as for me and my household, we will serve the Lord. (Joshua 24:15)

For it is not those who hear the law who are righteous in God’s sight, but it is those who obey the law who will be declared righteous...This will take place on the day when God will judge men’s secrets through Jesus Christ, as my gospel declares. (Romans 2:13, 16)

~~~~~

### *GOOD STEWARD*

I was thinking about how I received an allowance as a child, and my sister and I saved up enough to buy a US savings bond from that small allowance. I realized that taught me to be frugal with money, to plan its use carefully, and to save from it. Then I heard the Lord say:

*That was important for you to learn because of the lifestyle you were to live the rest of your life. It was the lifestyle I had planned for you and you were being trained to live it. You were not meant to be a great big generous giver. Some people are meant to be that and do that. You are meant to be a frugal, careful, good steward of what I give you – just like you are doing.*

*There are many kinds of “givers” in the world. Each one can be generous and cheerful as they give. Some give extravagantly and some give less than that, but still adequately so they don’t get too attached to their money. Both are good and “of Me.” You are the latter. You were trained to be one way; some are being trained to be another way. Both reveal My glory and are recorded up in heaven. I approve of both and am pleased with both. Don’t try to be like someone else, but be whom I made you to be.*

*You are slow and steady and persistent and stable – just the way I made you to be.*

~~~~~

ASSURANCE

The Lord said He had a gift He wanted to give me. What is it, Lord?

I want to give you the gift of assurance. I want you to have supernatural assurance that I will always be with you and I will always take care of you. That is a marvelous gift, wouldn’t you think?

Yes, Lord, that is a marvelous gift. I ask you for that gift of assurance. Thank you for giving it to me. I receive it with joy from You.

~~~~~

## *GOD RELATES THROUGH OUR FIVE SENSES*

I am realizing now why YF relates to Walter Beuttler talking about how God uses all five of our senses to relate to us. I see that God relates to YF through “seeing” (visions, pictures, dreams) and through “smell” (flowers, bread), through “touch” (hurt, sting, heat), and “hearing” (hearing God’s voice speaking).

I relate to God through hearing (tone, His voice), seeing (impressions, pictures, dreams), and touch (itching hands). I may have experienced smell a few times when I sensed a lovely fragrance. I guess I do experience the same things as YF does, but to a much different degree. I mostly relate through hearing Him.

~~~~~

THEY HAD TO GIVE UP EVERYTHING

Paul Keith Davis said in a webinar we listened to about how to posture yourself to be ready for what the Lord is doing:

1. Believe the truth which has already been revealed (especially regarding the truth revealed through the lives of earlier forerunners, i.e. William Branham, etc)
2. Know the Word.
3. Wait on God.
 - Separate yourself
 - Wait on God
 - Calm your soul
 - Enter the revelatory realm (act on what you believe, not on what you feel)

PKD also said something like this: (after reviewing the lives of great men) “I don’t know of anyone greatly used of God who didn’t go through a time where they lost everything or had to give up everything.”

~~~~~

## *COME TO ZION*

I read Jeremiah 31:6 and wondered what it meant. He said, “Ask Me.”

**There will be a day when watchmen cry out on the hills of Ephraim, “Come, let us go up to Zion, to the Lord our God.” (Jeremiah 31:6)**

*It means the prophets and intercessors who are My “watchmen” will speak out My words to come to Zion – the place of close intimacy with Me.*

I heard Jeremiah 3:14b means He will choose the remnant and bring us to Zion.

**I will choose you—one from a town and two from a clan—and bring you to Zion. (Jeremiah 3:14b)**

~~~~~

OFFERINGS

The Holy Spirit talked to me about offerings. He said offerings can be giving nutrition bars to one or cans of food to another. He said:

Remember they gave Me offerings of bread, wheat, sheep, pigeons, doves (things they bought) as well as tithes. Offerings can be clothes you give to “one of the least of these” as unto Me. So you and Beth give Me offerings in these ways—and I note this. They are recorded in My books. I keep track of every thought, every word, and every deed.

As I rubbed my forehead, which ached, He said:

It is important to put your hands on places that hurt as your hand transfers something healing.

~~~~~

## THY KINGDOM COME

Our Father, who art in heaven,

Hallowed be Thy name...

*You worship Me better and better as you grow closer to Me and know Me more. You may not have words to express it, but your heart does it.*

Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven...

*It is and it will. My kingdom grows by people becoming Mine, one person at a time. It is almost finished being established on earth as it is in heaven. These are the final stages. You know the plan:*

- 1. Prepare the harvesters (you are one through your books)*
- 2. Use them to bring in the harvest. This will be quick. When the wheat is ready it doesn't take long to gather it in.*
- 3. Have the tribulation time of wrath. It's all determined already who will go through this and who won't.*
- 4. I return in My glory.*
- 5. I set up My kingdom and My Bride rules and reigns with Me.*

~~~~~

THE BRIDE OF CHRIST

The Lord led me to look up scriptures about His Bride and learn more about it, since I am part of that group. So I followed the annotations in my Scofield Bible and read the summary note about the Bride. He then told me to write it in my journal today.

THE BRIDE OF CHRIST

The bride belongs to the bridegroom. The friend who attends the bridegroom waits and listens for him, and is full of joy when he hears the bridegroom's voice. That joy is mine, and it is now complete. (John 3:29)

So, my brothers, you also died to the law through the body of Christ, that you might belong to another, to him who was

raised from the dead, in order that we might bear fruit to God. (Romans 7:4)

I am jealous for you with a godly jealousy. I promised you to one husband, to Christ, so that I might present you as a pure virgin to him. (2 Corinthians 11:2)

Husbands, love your wives, just as Christ loved the church and gave himself up for her to make her holy, cleansing her by the washing with water through the word, and to present her to himself as a radiant church, without stain or wrinkle or any other blemish, but holy and blameless. (Ephesians 5:25-27)

Let us rejoice and be glad and give him glory! For the wedding of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready. Fine linen, bright and clean, was given her to wear. (Fine linen stands for the righteous acts of the saints.) Then the angel said to me, "Write: 'Blessed are those who are invited to the wedding supper of the Lamb!'" (Revelation 19:7-9)

Bride of Christ summary: "The wedding of the Lamb" (lit. "the marriage supper of the Lamb") is the consummation of the marriage of Christ and the Church as His bride. The figure is in keeping with the oriental pattern of marriage, covering three stages: (1) the betrothal, legally binding when the individual members of the body of Christ are saved; (2) the coming of the Bridegroom for His bride at the rapture of the Church; and (3) the marriage supper of the Lamb; occurring in connection with the second coming of Christ to establish His millennial kingdom. The Lamb's wife is to be contrasted with the harlot of [Revelation] 17:1; and she is also to be distinguished from Israel, the unfaithful wife of the Lord (Jehovah) in historic times, who is to be restored in the millennium (Isaiah 54:1-10; Hosea 2:1-17).

~~~~~

*HIS NAME*

As I talked with the Lord quietly this morning He began to show me something. I spent time praising Him when I said the words “hallowed be Thy name.” while saying the Lord’s Prayer. He showed me that He wanted me to speak over my children and over myself the blessing He gave to Moses to have Aaron, the High Priest, speak over Israel (found in Numbers 6:24). This blessing places *His Name* on them and on Me (as He is the same yesterday, today, and forever). His Name on us means His Presence is with us, and with His Presence comes everything we need, including fellowship with Him, protection from Him, and provision to meet all our needs.

**The Lord bless you and keep you; the Lord make his face shine upon you and be gracious to you; the Lord turn his face toward you and give you peace.**

**So they will put my name on the Israelites, and I will bless them. (Numbers 6:24-27)**

Then He brought to my mind that Jesus said to baptize us in the *Name* of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. I want to meditate on that more and see what He reveals to me. He said to do this blessing each day over us.

**Then Jesus came to them and said, “All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me. Therefore go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and teaching them to obey everything I have commanded you. And surely I am with you always, to the very end of the age.” (Matthew 28:18-20)**

*When you are baptized in My Name you carry My name on you forever. My Name carries the blessing of My Presence with you forever. You may recognize it (My Name and blessing) or you may ignore it, but it “will surely be with you always, to the very end of the age.”*

*You were baptized that way. Your children were baptized that way. So I want you to know that I am with you and your children always, and My Presence is with My Name.*

~~~~~


PEACE

As I sought the Lord this morning I spent time praying: “Our Father, who art in heaven, hallowed be Thy Name.” I praised Him and worshipped Him until I could hear Him speak clearly to me – until we “made contact”. Then He told me to go to my computer, listen to Him, and write down what He wanted to tell me. This is what I heard:

Do you trust Me to know the way?

Yes Lord.

Are you in the secret place of the Most High?

Am I Lord?

Yes you are. You are with Me in the Holy of Holies – the Secret Place of the Most High.

Are you listening to Me or to your own thoughts?

I choose to listen only to You, Lord.

Do you have your mind “stayed on Me?”

Yes I do Lord.

Ok, then we are ready to go. Now listen and write what I tell you, what you hear.

Yes, Lord.

“Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace whose mind is stayed on Thee because he trusts in Thee.” Keep in perfect peace and then you will know your mind is stayed on Me. If you come out of peace, then you will know your mind is not stayed on Me. That is your indicator – perfect peace.

Here am I and I know all the answers. I know the way. I AM THE WAY. I know your heart yearns to find the answers to how to think and proceed. I know that, and you don't. I am willing to share that with you, to tell you that, as long as you keep your mind stayed on Me and listen to Me and are willing to follow Me. Remember when Jesus called His disciples, His words were, "Follow Me." The words are still the same – follow Me. Are you willing to follow Me?

Yes, Lord, I commit to follow You.

~~~~~

### THE LORD'S PROVISION

I have read some stories about different ways God brings provision to His people:

- In *Angels of Assignment* there is a story of a man who needed \$20,000 for a house. An angel came and talked to him and said the money would be provided. He said he could give it to the man in \$100 bills right then, but that was not the way God worked – that He liked to work through His people bringing money to that man. A few days later the angel said to him that he hadn't asked for it yet. So he asked. Then the money came in gradually.
- Another story, which I read somewhere, told of a young girl in England who would go out to a trash bin in the alley area to take the trash out. On occasions, when that family had a bill due that they didn't have money to pay, a man (whom they thought was an angel) would be there to meet her at the trash bin who always gave her the exact amount they needed to pay that bill.
- In the story of George Mueller he didn't tell anyone outside the orphanage he ran when they had a need, but he would call the workers to prayer, or he would go aside and pray, and something would come in – food or money usually.
- In the story told by Lester Sumrall a woman ran an orphanage in Egypt and had orphans and widows there. When she needed something she went to people, particularly the rich people, and told them she needed money, rice, etc. and asked them for it – and got it.

I think the Lord is showing me by these stories that I need to seek Him as to the protocol or process by which He wants to bring the provision which He has promised, and then follow that.

~~~~~

THE HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS

Watch out that no one deceives you. (Matthew 24:4)

Father, am I being deceived in any way?

No, you are not. The highway of holiness is to be walked very carefully every day with Me to keep you pure and cleansed while on this earth (a very contaminated place – especially in certain spots.) My angels are helping you every day and are with you all the time. You can count on them.

~~~~~

## LIFE AND DEATH

I asked the Lord what was meant by a dream with the number 23, an affidavit of faith, and a list of names:

*It is about life and death. It is about My having a record of everyone and their names, and which day they will die. It is about who belongs to Me and who doesn't. It shows that I know which day everyone will die.*

*The 23 is not a date for a specific person's death, but just a number symbolizing death for each person on that list.*

*The "affidavit of faith" means that I know who will have faith in Me and who won't when they die. I already know that. It does not bother Me to know that. That's the reason I could be so quiet and confident while on earth, that the right people would come to Me and believe in Me. It is all recorded in heaven and I knew that.*

~~~~~

DOUBT

The Lord began to tell me about doubt...

Doubt is from the enemy. When doubt shows up – bind it, rebuke it, and declare the truth until doubt is gone and faith/belief is restored. Use the Word to declare the truth. Thus you will overcome doubt, which is based on unbelief and lies.

~~~~~

## UNDER THE FATHER

Today I had the desire to learn if I was right in remembering that Jesus would turn the kingdom over to His Father, so I looked for that.

**Then the end will come, when he hands over the kingdom to God the Father after he has destroyed all dominion, authority and power. (1 Corinthians 15:24)**

I learned that Jesus does turn the kingdom over to His Father so that everything would be under Him.

~~~~~

COMPLAINING

Recently the Lord asked me a question like this:

Is there anywhere in the Bible where I gave to people what they were asking Me for because they were complaining?

I only thought of one possibility and that was the story about the Israelites in the wilderness when they asked for meat and got quail. So He had me look up that story and read it in Numbers 11.

Tell the people: “Consecrate yourselves in preparation for tomorrow, when you will eat meat. The Lord heard you when you wailed, ‘If only we had meat to eat! We were better off in Egypt!’ Now the Lord will give you meat, and you will eat it. You will not eat it for just one day, or two days, or five, ten or twenty days, but for a whole month – until it comes out of your nostrils and you loathe it – because you have rejected the Lord, who is among you, and have wailed before him, saying, “Why did we ever leave Egypt?” (Numbers 11:18-20)

~~~~~

### *FRUSTRATIONS*

I was awake for a long time during the night talking with the Lord about my frustrations. I told Him about all my complaints and asked Him how to overcome these frustrated feelings. He said I needed to learn to be content in all circumstances like the Apostle Paul learned. He had me ask for the spirit of contentment and said I could ask for that as my daily bread – manna. He also said I needed to ask for more equipping, and I also needed more of the fruit of the Spirit. So I asked for both of these.

**I have learned the secret of being content in any and every situation, whether well fed or hungry, whether living in plenty or in want. I can do everything through him who gives me strength. (Philippians 4:11b-13)**

~~~~~

THE LORD GIVES WARNING

In my regular reading I came to Jeremiah 26:1-6 today which shows that the Lord will give warning to people to turn from their evil ways, but, if they don't, He plans disaster for them. He told me He is the same yesterday, today, and forever, and He does not change. He said He is the same in the New Testament and in the Old Testament.

Tell them everything I command you; do not omit a word. Perhaps they will listen and each will turn from his evil way. Then I will relent and not bring on them the disaster I was planning because of the evil they have done. (Jeremiah 26:2-3)

~~~~~

### *CLEANSING SLOW AND GENTLE*

I asked to be cleansed and declared I want to be clean. I repented for participating in Halloween in my earlier years and came out of agreement with it. I asked to have that erased from my books and out of the spirit realm.

Then He said my cleansing had been slow and gentle over time since 1971 and drew my attention to Proverbs 4:18, a scripture I have liked a lot over the years.

**The path of the righteous is like the first gleam of dawn, shining ever brighter till the full light of day. (Proverbs 4:18)**

~~~~~

EVERY SPIRITUAL BLESSING

The Lord told me to read Ephesians chapter one today and read it over and over and meditate on it. He said to read it several times during the day too. He told me He knows what I will do tomorrow, and the next day, and every day of my life, and even in the millennium. He says all I need to do is listen and follow Him and He will get me there. I noticed it said that in the heavenly realms I have every spiritual blessing in Christ Jesus. I would like to know more of what that means. Please teach me, Holy Spirit.

I will, My daughter. Keep listening to Me and seeking Me about this.

~~~~~

## *FAITH IS A SUBSTANCE*

This morning I spent a long time talking with the Lord and He gave me several creative ideas regarding things I am dealing with.

Then, when I was ready to read from His Word, I asked Him what He wanted me to read. He said: Luke 10. He said to just start reading it and He would show me what He wanted me to see in it. I started, and He immediately showed me in verse 1 where Jesus sends out a group of His disciples (72) to go to the towns that He would be coming to, heal the sick, etc. Then He talked to them about sending out peace when they come to a house and if there is a person of peace there, it will remain. If not, it will return.

I have been curious to know what that meant and how they could know if their peace remained or returned. He then talked to me about the spiritual fruit (love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self control) being substances. He reminded me that faith is a substance (Hebrews 11:1) and He said the fruit of the Spirit were also substances that could be seen in the spiritual realm (if I had eyes to see), but not in the natural realm. He said they can be felt (i.e. peace) and can be given and returned (if no person of peace was in the house)

He told me to ask for “selective spiritual sight.” That means He will show me the spiritual things/mysteries that He wants me to see.

~~~~~

SO CLOSE TO ME, IT WILL BE LIKE ME

Paul Keith Davis Webinar #26
Engaging Heaven: Spiritual Thoughts and Spiritual Words – Part 2
(White Dove website: Media, Webinar Archive, #26)

He used the scripture:

Although the Lord gives you the bread of adversity and the water of affliction, your teachers will be hidden no more; with your own eyes you will see them. Whether you turn to

the right or to the left, your ears will hear a voice behind you, saying, “This is the way; walk in it.” (Isaiah 30:20-21)

- The scriptures can be a portal into the experience the scripture is telling about.
- When you come out of privation to what’s after that.
- Unity comes from plumb line revelation.
- Former rain means teaching of the Word. (rain = teaching)
- Next major move of the Spirit will be the power of the spoken word.
- You need the Spirit of Revelation to get it – the power.
- Maria Woodworth-Etter – the Eternal Realm came and overshadowed her as it did Joshua the day the sun stood still. Kingdom realm enter room.
- My Bride will be so close to Me when they speak, it will be like Me. Thus sayeth the Lord...
- Ask Him what are His thoughts toward us/me.
- When Paraousia comes...
- Plumb line prophets have the Spirit of Truth – they are anointed with the Living Word.

~~~~~

### *THE BOOK: HEAVEN IS FOR REAL*

I finished reading again the book (Titled: *Heaven Is For Real*) by Todd Burpo telling the story about his son, almost 4 year old Colton, who had a ruptured appendix and went through 2-3 surgeries and was not expected by the doctor to make it.

Colton revealed over the course of time that he had gone to heaven during this time, and told them many things about what he saw and experienced there. Some of the things that stick with me are:

- He sat on a chair before the Father’s throne and described Jesus sitting on His right and Gabriel on His left, and the Holy Spirit who was blue and right beside him.
- He saw Satan and wouldn’t even talk about him for a long time
- The angels carry swords to keep Satan from coming into heaven



- There will be a war in the future and all the men will fight in it with swords and bows and arrows and the women and children will watch. Jesus will win.
- People all have wings in heaven and fly around. Jesus doesn't, but He goes up and down like an elevator.
- Babies who die in the womb are there – (so that means I have a baby in heaven waiting to see me. I hear it is a boy).
- There are many animals in heaven too – he mentioned dogs, cats, and a lion
- Many colors we haven't seen here on earth
- Jesus held him on His lap and comforted him. He had the angels sing to him to comfort him.
- No one is old and no one wears glasses.
- No one can go to heaven unless Jesus lives in them
- You get a new body if you go to heaven. Those who don't go there don't get a new body.
- Akiana's painting of Jesus looks like Him.

~~~~~

OPEN MY MIND

When I read Luke 24:45 this morning I asked for Him to open my mind so I can understand the Scriptures...as it mentions here.

Then he opened their minds so they could understand the Scriptures. (Luke 24:45)

~~~~~

### *SCRIPTURES TO START MY DAY*

**When He died, He died once to break the power of sin...So you also should consider yourselves to be dead to the power of sin and alive to God through Christ Jesus. (Romans 6:10-11)**

**Set a guard, O Lord, over my mouth; keep watch over the door of my lips. (Psalm 141:3)**

**Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my heart be acceptable in Your sight, O Lord, my strength and my Redeemer. (Psalm 19:14)**

**The Lord is my light and my salvation—so why should I be afraid? The Lord is my fortress protecting me from danger—so why should I tremble? (Psalm 27:1 NLT)**

**But you, O Lord, are a shield for me, my glory and the One who lifts up my head. (Psalm 3:3)**

~~~~~

GIVEN OVER MANY YEARS OF TIME

Today I want you to spend most of your time on the Nuggets book. This is My assigned task to you. It's My book that I've given you piece by piece over many years of time, and I want that book for My use in working with others who need to hear the words I've given you. So do that for Me; will you?

Yes, Lord, I will delight to do this for you. I know it is for me too, for my good. Thank You for sharing these words with me all these years. I gladly share them with others whom you will take these words to. May they bring You glory and praise.

~~~~~

### *GIVE UP EVERYTHING*

Paul Keith Davis said something like this: (after reviewing the lives of great men) “I don't know of anyone greatly used of God who didn't go through a time where they lost everything or had to give up everything.”

~~~~~

OVERCOME SOMETHING VERY DIFFICULT

Each person who is My special called and chosen one is allowed to go through and overcome something very difficult. For you it was the separation, divorce, and living without salary for 5 years. For Beth it was school and all the difficulties she had to confront and deal with to make it through. And she did. And you did.

This is the overcoming situation that brought each of you closer to Me and pruned out of you much that wasn't of Me that I wanted pruned. It was My "discipline" or "training" time. Now you are trained and matured by it, and are ready to go forward with Me into the end time harvest time to come. This is a good thing. And I want you to see it that way.

~~~~~

### *AWARE OF MY PRESENCE*

Anything special You want me to pray for, Father?

*Not yet, but there will be at times throughout the day. Be listening and watching. I want you to seek Me with all your heart today, My child. I want you to be very aware of My presence. If you even get a hint of a thought about coming away to seek Me, stop and ask Me if I want you to seek Me – and I will answer you. That way this will be an extraordinarily special day for you. And you will feel My presence even more than usual*

~~~~~

JUBILEE

Last night Paul Keith Davis mentioned the number of days in a "Jubilee" period of 49 years (counting a year as 360 days as the Jews do). Then he said that counting the same number of days since the day the Jews took back Jerusalem in 1967 brings you exactly to the Day of Atonement 2015.

That struck me as extremely important when he said it, and it kept coming back to my thoughts. I really believe this coming Day of Atonement, 2015 (which is September 23rd) is vitally important.

~~~~~

### *THIS IS ETERNAL LIFE*

Yesterday I got out the book called *Autobiography of God*. I want to know God more, and thought I might through reading it. But I didn't find it interesting when I read a portion of it.

The Lord and I talked for some time as I sat in my Quiet Time chair. Mostly we talked about "knowing Him." He told me it was better to know Him by communicating with Him directly than to read about Him in a book. The scripture kept coming to my mind about eternal life means knowing Him, so I hunted until I found it in John 17:3

**Now this is eternal life, that they may know you, the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom you have sent. (John 17:3)**

He assured me that I know Him, that He talks to me and I talk to Him, and that I have eternal life.

~~~~~

FAITH IS A SUBSTANCE

As I waited before the Lord this song came to me and I sang it before the Lord:

What a friend we have in Jesus
All our sins and grief's to bear
What a privilege to carry
Everything to God in prayer
Oh what peace we often forfeit
Oh what needless pain we bear
All because we do not carry

Everything to God in prayer.

Today the Lord and I talked about faith. He had me look up Hebrews 11 and read about faith in those people mentioned there. He kept showing me that faith is a *substance*, that it is something real, it does something, and it brings something about. He kept telling me I would understand this more later when I am in heaven, but now I am to walk by faith and not understanding, like in Proverbs 3:5-6

Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and lean not on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will direct your path. (Proverbs 3:5-6)

~~~~~

*REST*

Today the Lord showed me some scriptures about rest:

**Stand at the crossroads and look; ask for the ancient paths, ask where the good way is, and walk in it, and you will find rest for your souls. (Jer 6:16a)**

**He who dwells in the shelter of the Most High will rest in the shadow of the Almighty. (Psalm 91:1)**

**Come to me, all you who are weary and burdened, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you and learn from me, for I am gentle and humble in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. (Matt 11:28-29)**

~~~~~

THE HOUSE OF THE LORD, HIS SECRET PLACE

The Lord taught me with scriptures on dwelling and abiding in His house, His secret place, His dwelling, and His shelter - and the blessings that are there.

He who dwells (abides) in the shelter (secret place) of the Most High will rest in the shadow of the Almighty. (Psalm 91:1)

One thing I ask of the Lord, this is what I seek: that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to gaze upon the beauty of the Lord and to seek him in his temple. (Psalm 27:4)

For in the day of trouble he will keep me safe in his dwelling; he will hide me in the shelter of his tabernacle and set me high upon a rock. (Psalm 27:5)

Then my head will be exalted above the enemies who surround me. (Psalm 27:6a)

In the shelter of your presence you hide them from the intrigues of men; in your dwelling you keep them safe from accusing tongues. (Psalm 31:20)

Remain (abide) in me, and I will remain (abide) in you. (John 15:4)

You are my hiding place; you will protect me from trouble and surround me with songs of deliverance. (Psalm 32:7)

Surely goodness and love (mercy) will follow me all the days of my life, and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever. (Psalm 23:6)

I love the house where you live, O Lord, the place where your glory dwells. (Psalm 26:8)

Blessed are those you choose and bring near to live in your courts! We are filled with the good things of your house, of your holy temple. (Psalm 65:4)

(Anna)...and then (she) was a widow...She never left the temple but worshiped night and day, fasting and praying. (Luke 2:37)

How priceless is your unfailing love! Both high and low among men find refuge in the shadow of your wings. They feast on the abundance of your house; you give them drink from your river of delights. (Psalm 36:7-8)

~~~~~

### TITLE

**“You will keep in perfect peace him whose mind is steadfast, because he trusts in you.” (Isaiah 26:3)**

*I am here, My daughter. Now pray for My angels to protect you and have charge over you.*

*Yes, you (U.S.) are a very vulnerable country and, yes, the evil enemy is trying to intimidate you and control you with his devious ways - all the while planning to injure you and attack you and violate you. He has done it to others and has great confidence (given by Satan) he can do it again. He is not worried as you are. Satan has and gives false confidence with his lies.*

~~~~~

AFTERWARD

Now spend this evening with Me. I have lots to say to you.

- *Do as much as you can to help support needy ministries as your heart leads you.*
- *Keep coming to Me daily/hourly for instructions.*
- *Know that I am with you always, so do not fear. My angels have great power.*
- *I have some things for you to do: be ready to share My glory with all whom I lead you to touch, lay hands on, pray for, speak to, declare about*
- *We will spend lots of time in evenings talking like this.*
- *I will come to you daily to instruct you. All your years of preparation have been for this time.*

- *Fear is what the enemy uses to enter you, so cancel it! And do that over and over.*
- *I will give you many dreams and some visions in the days to come (as in Joel). It is now “afterward.”*

And afterward, I will pour out my Spirit on all people. (Joel 2:28)

~~~~~

*IF ANYONE WOULD COME AFTER ME*

**“If anyone would come after me, he must deny himself and take up his cross daily and follow me.” (Luke 9:23)**

*Deny yourself:* Put aside self-concerns, lay aside all self interest, and self thoughts and self desires

*Take up your cross daily* - your cross is your purpose in life. (My purpose is to continue to grow in a close intimate relationship with the Lord and to worship and praise Him.)

*Follow Me* - Listen attentively to God. As He speaks in this time together, I am to follow Him.

~~~~~

ACCORDING TO HIS GOOD PURPOSE

Today God said to read Phil 2:14

“Do everything without complaining or arguing.” (Phil 2:14)

Then I noted the next line

“So that you may become blameless and pure.”

And I noted Phil 2:13

“For it is God who works in you to will and to act according to his good purpose.”

~~~~~

### *A DREAM ABOUT BALLOONS*

In this dream I saw an oval window through which I could see balloons that were being sent up/launched. I could see colored balloons behind the window – white and dark blue balloons.

The dream symbols:

**Balloon** = something filled with air (Spirit) Something stretchable/flexible

**White** = purity

**Dark blue** = God’s Spirit or Word, blessing, healing, good will

**Blue** = Spiritual, Spiritual gift, divine revelation, heavenly visitation

**Window** = revealed, truth, prophecy, revelation, understanding, avenue of blessing

This reminds me of watching TBN (window of TV) and seeing the spiritual things there. This is about seeing the church as displayed on TBN in the lives shown there. It’s a picture of those pure and spiritual. He wants me to see what they are like.

I am to look in the window of myself and find what is flexible, filled with the Spirit, pure, and of God...and ask Him to show me this.

~~~~~

BECOME BLAMELESS AND PURE

Continue to work out your salvation with fear and trembling, for it is God who works in you to will and to act according to his good purpose. Do everything without complaining or arguing, so that you may become blameless and pure, children of God without fault in a crooked and depraved generation, in which you shine like stars in the

universe as you hold out the word of life. (Philippians 2:12-16)

In QT meditation I learned questions to ask the Lord in order to work on this scripture. I am to ask Him these questions:

1. Ask Him to **show me the things in me** (good and bad) so I can identify them. Ask Him to cleanse me of those things He is not in.
2. I am to see a picture of those who are **pure and spiritual**. He wants me to see what they are like. I am to look at myself and find what is flexible, filled with the Spirit, pure, and of God. Ask Him to show me this.
3. Ask Him to show me what is **hidden that He wants to bring out**.
4. Ask Him to show me what **cleansing** needs to be done
5. Ask Him how He wants me to be **assured and comforted** as He leads me and ministry.
6. Ask Him to show me what I need to **refuel myself and my ministry**.

~~~~~

*THINGS IN YOURSELF*

*As you talked last Wednesday night to the single moms group about the process of having Me show you things in your past that need forgiveness, so now I want you to go through a process of letting Me show you things in yourself and how I see them.*

*Let's start with your love. The love you give is conditional love because that is the kind of love you were given all through your life by the main people in your life. I want to change that and give you **unconditional love** like I have for you and for others. You can't do this, but I can. All things are possible with Me. Do you want this? Ask for it.*

*Next let's talk about your peace. You have conditional peace...based on the situation and conditions around you. I want to change that to unconditional peace. Do you want this? Ask for it.*

*Now, about your giving...I see you as giving a tithe and more, and this is good. Now give your time to others, give your spiritual gifts to others, give your attention to others, give your caring to others. Do you want this? Ask Me to give it to you.*

*And now about arguing and complaining...you learned lots of this through examples in your home and from others around you. It is in you and I want to take it out of you, but first you must be willing to release it and give it up, and let Me change that part of you that wants to do this. Do you want this? Ask Me for it.*

~~~~~

ASK ME - IN THE SECRET PLACE

About the beautiful, pure, and spiritual life you see in others...do you want this in you too? Ask Me to change you to make you that way.

This is not something I will do completely today, but it is a process I will take you through over a period of time. Expect it, watch for it, respond to it.

What is hidden that I want to bring out of hiding? Prophecy, visions, dreams, and prayers of intercession...also worship and praise ministry - showing before others that you love Me. Speaking of your love for Me, speaking the things I show and tell you. It has happened some, a little, but I want that to increase, to become greater, more compelling. Do you want this? Ask Me for it.

The cleansing I will do a little bit at a time as I have always done with you. Keep asking for it.

Assurance and comfort and showing My love for you will come as you set aside time, lots of time, and wait for Me in THE SECRET PLACE as you have been reading about. That is My highest and

greatest purpose for you, My daughter, for your life, is intimacy with Me. Choose it. Ask for it.

The Secret Place is the place for refueling yourself and your ministry. The Secret Place is the place where all the above things will take place. Increase your time and intimacy with Me and these things will all come as part of that, automatically, while in My Presence.

What kind of time are You thinking about, Lord?

At lease an hour a day spent quietly in My Presence.

~~~~~

### MY MESSENGER

**“I will send my messenger ahead of you, who will prepare your way before you.” (Matt 11:10)**

I’m not sure what this verse means, but He gave it to me today, so I’m writing it down and waiting to see how it is fulfilled. I believe this messenger (for me) is the Holy Spirit.

~~~~~

IT ALL LOOKED LIKE SKY

A DREAM ABOUT SEEING THE SKY AND EARTH BOTH BLUE AND WHITE

<p>I was standing outside and looked at the sky. It was speckled blue and white all over like small white clouds mixed in with parts of blue sky. Then I saw that everything (including the ground) looked just like the sky - speckled blue and white, even though I was still standing on some firmament. I was exclaiming how it all looked like sky!</p>
--

What could the dream mean?

Do you want Me to tell you what it means, My daughter?

Yes, Lord!

It means that you are up in the sky but still standing on something firm. It means that you are no longer on the earth as you know it now. It shows a revelation of what's coming very soon. Where do you see yourself up in the sky, daughter?

It is at the Rapture, Lord, when we who belong to You are caught away to be with You up in the air.

Yes, and that is what this dream is a picture of, a symbol of, as you suspected. You will see it soon - very soon - so soon that it is imminent. It could happen any moment.

Another layer of interpretation of this dream came regarding the recent opening up of spiritual understanding and relationship with the Lord on a much more open level, a broader understanding from a heavenly viewpoint. It is like I am "surrounded by the heavens, but with my feet on solid ground."

Today I think this applies to the "Great Adventure" which He told me was coming into my life. Is that right, Lord?

Yes, it is so. Your Great Adventure is worth all the years you have waited for it - already it is worth it, and it is just in the beginning stages. More is yet to come. You will see. And it's not earthly; it is heavenly. That's what the dream is a picture of.

~~~~~

**1111**

The idea comes that I have been seeing and being drawn to see the numbers 111 and 1111 over and over in various places and ways.

I looked at the clock and saw that it showed 11:10. I was reminded of how the Lord has been drawing my attention to that number so much recently like

He has some message in it for me. Then, as I purposely watched (by His leading), I saw the clock change to 11:11. As I wrote about earlier in my journal, this seemed to signal meaning something extremely significant in my life.

Is there anything more, Lord?

*Yes, there is more, and I will continue to draw your attention to those numbers because they are VERY SIGNIFICANT for your life and for what I am planning to do in your life. I will teach you more about this and I want you to write it down. Record it. Be My scribe in this.*

~~~~~

Since writing this material on 11:11, I have seen the numbers many times. Just last night Beth and I were talking for awhile, then I walked into my bedroom and both my clock and my cell phone said 11:11. I had just talked about those numbers and their meaning with a friend. When I was told what they meant, I was amazed, because it was exactly what the Lord had also told me: that three one's meant Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, and the 4th one meant me - in alignment with them, beside them.

~~~~~

### THREE QUESTIONS

After worshipping the Lord, and gazing upon Him for awhile, He said:

*Ask Me these three questions:*

***1. What do I want to tell you that's on My heart for you, My daughter?***

*Pray that My will be done in your life. That is all you need to pray.*

***2. What do I want to tell you that's on My heart for Me?***

*For Me, I want clear free access to all those I am calling to Me. How do you help Me do that? You pray for My heart's desires be*

*completed. You pray that My will be done on earth as it is in heaven. You pray that those I am calling be given ears to hear Me and eyes to see Me and a heart to desire Me. OK? Will you do that?*

**3. What do I want to tell you that's on My heart for others?**

*For others, please pray for tender hearts that yearn for Me, for a heart that desires Me and seeks Me, and for them to take the time to seek Me. Please pray that I will put people and circumstances in their pathways that they will notice and follow to reach Me. Please pray that I block all the efforts of the enemy that would try to keep them from seeking Me. If they seek Me, they will find Me. So seeking Me is all important.*

~~~~~

A SECRET OF GOD - GAZING ON HIM

“Blessed is the man who listens to me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at my doorposts. For he who finds me finds life and obtains favor from the Lord.” (Proverbs 8:33-34)

As I sat in His Presence He reminded me of a vision He gave me years ago at CFO camp in Creative Silence class. In this vision I was in the water, ocean, and walked up out of the water to the seashore. Jesus met me there and gave me a treasure chest.

Today He brought that vision to my mind again and had me picture myself standing on the shore and His handing me the treasure box. He told me He was my treasure, my portion and my cup. He walked into me and melded together with me. He turned around so He was facing the same direction I was facing and so His hands and mine came together, etc.

Then He taught me what this meant: that now He was in all of me, that my hands were His, my eyes were His, my heart was His, my ears were His, my feet were His, my soul was His: my mind, will, and emotions were all His, and my spirit was now filled with His Spirit and that was His too. He said I was now full of Life for He is Life. He said previously death was working in my body, but now Life had overcome death and was working in me...that I would see the physical effects of Life restoring me to life, changing me from

the effects of previously having death working its effects in me. Life took over my mind, will, and emotions too, and my spirit too. I was now full of Him.

With that comes power and I must be careful how I use that power. I must use it only as He directs me for it is His power now in me...and His authority now in me.

This will not change back and forth, but will stay this way (the way of Life) for the rest of my time on earth, whatever that is. He will train me in how to use this power and authority, just as He would train a little child. That is what I am to be now, a little child learning from Him how to be Him on the earth.

Lou Engle said the secrets of God come from gazing on Him, and that is what I was doing this morning—gazing on Him after thanksgiving and praise time worshiping Him. This is a secret of God He revealed to me today. I receive it from Him. Thank You, Lord!

~~~~~

### *A SECRET OF GOD - PUTTING HIM FIRST*

The Spirit is teaching me today that one of the Secrets Of God is that you must put His Kingdom first in your life - and keep it that way. It is a daily process of making decisions based on His Kingdom being first and Him being first in your life. Scriptures regarding this:

**Seek first his kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well. (Matthew 6:33)**

**To him who overcomes and does my will to the end, I will give authority over the nations. (Revelation 2:26 NIV)**

**The kingdom of heaven is like treasure hidden in a field. When a man found it, he hid it again, and then in his joy went and sold all he had and bought that field. (Matthew 13:44)**



**Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal. But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where moth and rust do not destroy, and where thieves do not break in and steal. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also. (Matthew 6:19-21 NIV)**

**No one can serve two masters. Either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will be devoted to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve both God and Money. (Matthew 6:24 NIV)**

**So in everything, do to others what you would have them do to you, for this sums up the Law and the Prophets. (Matthew 7:12 NIV)**

**Enter through the narrow gate. For wide is the gate and broad is the road that leads to destruction, and many enter through it. But small is the gate and narrow the road that leads to life, and only a few find it. (Matthew 7:13-14 NIV)**

**If anyone would come after me, he must deny himself and take up his cross daily and follow me. (Luke 9:23 NIV)**

**No one who puts his hand to the plow and looks back is fit for service in the kingdom of God. (Luke 9:62 NIV)**

**He who is not with me is against me, and he who does not gather with me, scatters. (Luke 11:23)**

**Blessed rather are those who hear the word of God and obey it. (Luke 11:28)**

**Be dressed ready for service and keep your lamps burning, like men waiting for their master to return from a wedding banquet, so that when he comes and knocks they can immediately open the door for him. It will be good for those servants whose master finds them watching when he comes. (Luke 12:35-37 NIV)**

**At that time the kingdom of heaven will be like ten virgins who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom. Five of them were foolish and five were wise.... The virgins who were ready went in with**

**him to the wedding banquet. And the door was shut. (Matthew 25:1-2, 10 NIV)**

**For in him we live and move and have our being. (Acts 17:28 NIV)**

**He humbled you, causing you to hunger and then feeding you with manna, which neither you nor your fathers had known, to teach you that man does not live on bread alone but on every word that comes from the mouth of the Lord. (Deuteronomy 8:3 NIV)**

~~~~~

TWO SECRETS OF GOD

My frame was not hidden from you when I was made in the secret place. When I was woven together in the depths of the earth, your eyes saw my unformed body. All the days ordained for me were written in your book before one of them came to be. (Psalm 139:14-18)

The Spirit began to enable me to see that He knew about me before I was even born, and He knew what I would think and do. He also knew this about my loved ones.

He reminded me that recently He taught me that I didn't have to agonize over any decision to find an answer - I just had to come to Him, ask Him to show me the answer, and He would do that for me.

He knows that I am concerned about some loved ones because they might go to hell after they die if they don't rightly belong to Jesus. I don't want anyone whom I love to go to hell, and I feel some responsibility to tell them the truth about what they believe.

He indicated He wanted me to care about whether people went to heaven or hell, and He had put that "caring" in me. And He would activate that "caring" at the times He wants me to show that to others.

But, right now, He wants me to place these loved ones in His hands and let Him take care of them. He knows my concern. He knows exactly what they

think, whether they belong to Him or not, and how much longer they have to live on this earth. He knew before they were born whether they would come to Him or not. So I place them in His hands right now, today. I ask Him to bring them to salvation before they leave this earth. I ask Him to save them eternally.

He asks me if I trust Him...and I do. So I place them in His hands for salvation. I ask Him to send the truth to them in time for salvation and to prepare their souls to receive that truth.

And I also place in His care all my loved ones and their extended families. I pray He brings each of them to salvation. I also ask Him to renew, restore, and revive my children. These are all my close relatives I am praying for today (and have prayed for many many times).

Then I will bring them as close as I can to salvation, My daughter. I will not make the decision for them, but I will do all that's necessary for them to make the decision to belong to Me. So now, whenever you get anxious about their salvation, remember this and give them over into My hands again. "Don't be anxious about anything, but in everything, by prayer and petition, with thanksgiving, make your requests known unto God. And the peace of God, which passes all understanding, will keep your heart AND MIND, in Christ Jesus."

And now I am to declare this.

So, in the name of Jesus, I declare that God will draw to Himself and bring the truth about salvation to these loved ones of mine, with an understanding of the consequences of that decision. The decisions are theirs. I declare this ALL in the name of Jesus. Amen.

Now - they are in My hands, My daughter. Trust Me with them. Will you? Put them in My hands again and again if you need to, whenever the anxiety comes. It isn't abdicating your duty to give them over to Me. It is performing your duty to them, for I am the only One who can save them. AND I WILL DO ALL THAT I CAN.

One of the secrets of God is that I can do nothing by myself. "Without Him I can do nothing."

Another secret: He taught me that I didn't have to agonize over any decision to find an answer - I just had to come to Him, ask Him to show me the answer, and He would do that for me.

~~~~~

## COME AWAY MY BELOVED

(3:45 a.m.) The Lord began speaking to me when I awoke during the night, so I began writing:

*You look at your purpose, your goal,  
And how to get there –  
And you call forth those goals from Me.  
You send out My spiritual forces to carry out those goals.*

*It's a shift,  
It's a shift,  
It's a shift,  
From demonic forces being in charge,  
To My forces being in charge.  
That's the shift that's taken place.  
Now My forces are ready to be commanded  
And I am their Commander, the Commander of the Lord's Armies.  
I command them, but you and I co-labor together to send them out.*

*From now on let's do this together.  
First you find out My heart/purpose.  
Then you speak forth verbally the words of command I give you – the  
words of command we decide together.  
My generals do this who are under My command.*

Song in my head: “Up, up and away in my beautiful balloon.”

My time is Your time, Lord.

*If I say I want to do something, some project, then we (you and I)  
will set out to do that together.*

It's like I sense a small circular bundle or project for us to accomplish – to practice how to do this together and then watch it happen.

*My peace is with you. When My peace is with you, then you/we can advance with the project – together. “Let peace be your governor/ruler.” Don't set out or advance without My peace. It gives you My perfect timing. You've been practicing waiting for My peace regarding where you live for over a year now. This was to teach/train you how to wait for/follow My peace.*

*Now we are ready to use that training for more than your place of residence. That was just to practice on – like a drill to teach you to do something.*

Song: “Up, up and away in my beautiful balloon.”

*From that perspective (up there) we can look down and see what's happening – then decide/set our plans on what to do about it. Then you will speak the words we choose and decide on to carry out our goal(s).*

*We will consult and write – often during the night. This is just for you and Me. Don't worry about Satan/the enemy seeing the words you write. I can keep them hidden.*

Ok, I'll trust You to keep them hidden, Lord.

*Don't worry about your health. I'm in charge of your health.*

Song: “Up, up and away in my beautiful balloon.”

*This will be (this time and episode) like our balloon ride – whenever we do this. I'll talk more about this at other times, but the mid-night time is so good for your undivided attention! So we will often use it.*

*Mid-night – “midnight” in the parable of the 10 virgins, is the time I come for the 5 virgins with oil. So one-half My virgins have oil and one-half don't have “enough.” You are one of the one-half who has enough oil to hear Me and see Me come at “mid-night.”*

Song: “Up, up and away in My beautiful balloon.”

*That song appearing in your mind will be My signal, like a bell ringing, to alert you to come apart with Me for instructions. Like the book title “Come Away, My Beloved” from Song of Solomon. Look that up and write the Scripture reference here: Song of Songs 8:14.*

*You may go back to sleep now. It’s been a good time together.*

~~~~~

PRAISE GOD

If you want to build yourself up, praise God.

These are the words that came to me in a dream during the night. In this dream I was being driven in a car into this lovely woodland glen area. As soon as I entered it, I felt the wonderful presence of God. There were rays of mystical, almost foggy, light coming down from above, almost like fingers of cloudy shapes. I kept saying “Oh God, Oh, God!” I moved around in that area in the Presence until I heard these words and knew they were a very important message for me. After that I kept trying to find a piece of paper to write them on to put in my Bible so I could continually remind myself of it. Other things kept happening to keep me from writing it down, but I kept saying it to myself over and over so I wouldn’t forget. The idea was to turn my palms up toward God and praise Him. This was to be the antidote to my discouragement. This was the revelation from God I must remember.

You really are with me, aren’t You, God? That You would give me this wonderful encouraging dream when I was so stressed and discouraged yesterday. That You would really be with me and know what I needed, and visit me in a dream like this. Thank You, God!

Interpretation:

The car represents my life. Since I wasn’t driving, I think the Holy Spirit was taking me there. The beautiful woodland glen was a place of God,

refreshing, rest, renewal in the midst of the woods, which represent the unknown, the fearful, the dark place. The white clouds with rays of light represent good change, glory, renewal, revival. It was the Presence of God for me to enter.

In that lovely place He gave me a message - that if I want to build myself up, I need to praise God. That is what I should have been doing yesterday. He told me on Monday to do that each day. Praising Him in the midst of trouble makes me an overcomer. The Scripture on the calendar today is: "Him who overcomes I will make a pillar in the temple of my God." (Revelation 3:12)

~~~~~

### *A DREAM ABOUT SINGING NUMBERS*

In this dream I participated in singing with a group of people that was practicing for a performance. I sat (at the left side of) beside the (male) conductor who was also sitting in front of the group. We sang from a piece of paper that had numbers on it, not music, and we sang the numbers. He and I sang together a harmony part with the group - seemed like alto or tenor.

My sister decided to join the group so I stood with her waiting to introduce her to the conductor and tell him she wanted to sing with the group also. It was the last night one could join the group. The conductor was talking to someone saying there were 32 in the group, and I planned to tell him she would bring the number to 33.

My interpretation: This dream shows a picture of my worshipping God along with, in harmony with, a group of worshippers. We were practicing for a performance that would come later - perhaps in heaven or on earth during the millennium. It represents an activity proceeding from the heart. I was sitting beside the conductor/director, who might symbolize Jesus or the Holy Spirit, singing together with Him.

Singing numbers may symbolize counting something or the timing of something - in this case it may represent counting down until the Rapture when we, the worshippers, would do our worship in heaven. I was sitting on Jesus' left side representing "spiritual". I am reminded of a previous dream

when I was part of an orchestra playing under Jesus' direction when the music sheet before me had 9 numbers on it instead of musical notes.

My sister wanting to join may represent her wanting to also worship Jesus and to be part of the heavenly choir. Being the last night a person could join probably indicates the time is now when people must decide whether they choose to be in covenant with Jesus or not.

Thirty-two stands for covenant...this symbolizes the group being in covenant with God for salvation. Thirty-three stands for promise and symbolizes that we in the worship group are standing in the promise of God and represent that promise of salvation. God is the Director of it all.

Do You have anything to change or add to this, Holy Spirit?

*Yes, this is good. You have discerned the basic/main idea of the God-given dream...and it IS God-given. The time is short for people to decide to join Me, worship Me, be My Bride/My Church. Numbers indicate timing in this dream...and you were worshipping regarding My timing for the finalizing of who is part of My Church. It's the last "day" or time to join it. You join it by worshipping Me with your whole heart - setting yourself apart unto Me, letting Me be your Conductor/Director, singing along with Me.*

*The time is here, My daughter, and it is now, when the choice must be made to follow Me. Soon "the darkness will come during which no man can work." It is still "day," but not for long. It is the "last day."*

**Come, thou beloved of My Father; inherit the kingdom prepared for you! (Matthew 25:34)**

~~~~~

TITLE

Today as I was reading in Proverbs 19, these two verses caught my attention:

If you help the poor, you are lending to the Lord - and he will repay you! (Proverbs 19:17)

Get all the advice and instruction you can, so you will be wise the rest of your life. (Proverbs 19:20)

To add to The Secrets of God book:

- What we sow we reap.
- Give and it will be given unto you.
- Do unto others as you would have them do unto you.

(Wisdom from A.W. Tozer's book *The Pursuit of God*)

"We pursue God because, and only because, He has first put an urge within us that spurs us to the pursuit. 'No man can come to me,' said the Lord, 'except the Father which hath sent me draw him' and it is by this prevenient *drawing* that God takes from us every vestige of credit for the act of coming. **The impulse to pursue God originates with God, but the outworking of that impulse is our following hard after Him...**On our part there must be positive reciprocation if this secret drawing of God is to eventuate in identifiable experience of the Divine." (*The Pursuit of God* by A. W. Tozer, pp. 11-12)

"I want deliberately to encourage this mighty longing after God. The lack of it has brought us to our present low estate. The stiff and wooden quality about our religious lives is a result of our lack of holy desire. **Complacency is a deadly foe of all spiritual growth. Acute desire must be present or there will be no manifestation of Christ to His people. He waits to be wanted.**" (*The Pursuit of God* by A. W. Tozer, pg. 17)

"When the Lord divided Canaan among the tribes of Israel, Levi received no share of the land. God said to him simply, 'I am thy part and thine inheritance,' and by those words made him richer than all his brethren, richer than all the kings and rajas who have ever lived in the world. And there is a spiritual principle here, a principle still valid for every priest of the Most High God. **The man who has God for his treasure has all things in One....**having the Source of all things he has in One all satisfaction, all pleasure, all delight. Whatever he may lose he has actually lost nothing, for

he now has it all in One, and he has it purely, legitimately and forever." (*The Pursuit of God* by A. W. Tozer, pg. 19)

"Now he was a man wholly surrendered (after giving up Isaac), a man utterly obedient, a man who possessed nothing...I have said that Abraham possessed nothing. Yet was not this poor man rich? Everything he had owned before was his still to enjoy: sheep, camels, herds and goods of every sort. He had also his wife and his friends, and best of all he had his son Isaac safe by his side. **He had everything, but he possessed nothing. There is the spiritual secret.** There is the sweet theology of the heart which can be learned only in the school of renunciation." (*The Pursuit of God* by A. W. Tozer, pg. 27)

"Made as we were in the image of God, we scarcely find it strange to take again our God as our All. **God was our original habitat and our hearts cannot but feel at home when they enter again that ancient and beautiful abode.**" (*The Pursuit of God* by A. W. Tozer, pg. 98)

"**Them that honor me I will honor**" (1 Samuel 2:30), said God once to a priest of Israel, and that ancient law of the kingdom stands today unchanged by the passing of time or the changes of dispensation. The whole Bible and every page of history proclaim the perpetuation of that law. "If any man serve me, him will my Father honor" (John 12:26), said our Lord Jesus, tying in the old with the new and revealing the essential unity of His ways with men. (*The Pursuit of God* by A. W. Tozer, pg. 99)

~~~~~

## LETTER TO GOD

The Spirit is asking me this morning this question: "What would I do if I knew this were my last day on earth?" (He has asked me this before and I think He wants me to focus on what is really important to me)

What is really important to me are my relationships: with Him, with my daughters and son-in-law, with my sisters and brothers, with the rest of my family, as well as my Christian friends.

I said I would spend the day with Him and that I would write Him a letter, and I would also write letters to my daughters. So He said I should go and write those letters in my Journal today.

*MY LETTER TO GOD*

*To my dear, dear wonderful glorious God!*

*How much I love You today. How close I feel to You today. You are my life's Companion and will continue to be my Companion forever, wherever I go after leaving this earth. You have chosen me to belong to You and have led me in the pathway of life while I was on this earth. I have so much to be grateful for and to thank You for.*

*I love you with all my heart! You say in Your Word that if I love You I will obey Your commands. I have tried to obey your commands, Lord. Even though I have not been perfect, You have loved me anyhow. You love me with an everlasting love. I find that hard to grasp, what an everlasting love is, but I believe You because You are Truth. I believe You by faith, and You even give me that faith. You are my All in all, Lord. Everything I need in every situation and in every way, You are that.*

*Thank You for Your love to me. Thank You for being my Companion, my love, all the days (and nights) of my life. You brought me into this world and knew me then. You watched over me and guided me with Your mighty right hand. You have kept me in the shadow of Your protection every day of my life and kept me safe in many situations when it was dangerous.*

*I look back over my life and see how You drew me to Yourself over and over:*

- *Even as a young child when You gave me such a sense of awe at Christmas time watching the blue lights on the Christmas tree at church,*
- *At Easter time as I heard the solo sung about the Holy City at church,*
- *In church camp as I watched Your love modeled toward me by the camp counselors,*
- *At camp as I learned more about You and Your Word,*
- *At camp as I heard a young man sing "Blessed Assurance" and "There Were Ninety and Nine",*
- *At camp when you tugged on my heart to commit my life further to You at vespers when we sang "Just As I Am,"*

- *In college as our a cappella choir sang "When I Survey The Wondrous Cross",*
- *At college when I felt your presence as I walked across campus at night past the chapel and watched the soft snowflakes fall all around me,*
- *At CFO camp when we were singing worship songs and You gave me a vision of Yourself and angels in the room,*
- *At CBC during the revival meeting where you were so close and then gave me a vision of the pastor blessing me,*
- *At the Shelter Garden fountain where Your joy bubbled up inside me while I sat and watched it,*
- *At Bible Study Fellowship leaders' retreat when Your presence was so mightily upon me as we sat in silence before You,*
- *At CBC when we were giving the Pageant and I saw You pictured upon the cross dying for me,*
- *During my Quiet Times as You came and gave me visions of what would be coming there (to CBC) leading up to revival, and then showed me a beautiful picture of revival and the rapture (as a ball of fire touching people, etc),*
- *In Lee's Summit as you showed me I was to move here around Easter Sunday,*
- *In Columbia during my Quiet Time when you told me about the book you wanted me to write in Lee's Summit (Thoughts and Stories on a Life God Leads, Guides, and Protects),*
- *And in my daily Quiet Times day after day as You come and speak to me,*
- *And night after night as Your presence hovers near me and watches over me*
- *And many more I don't even think of right now.*

*Thank You for dying on the cross for my sins, Jesus. Thank You for taking those beatings so that by Your stripes I have been healed. Thank You for giving up your heavenly glory for awhile and coming to earth as a human being, living with us, and teaching us Your ways. Thank You for being entirely obedient to Your Father and my Father.*

*Thank You, God, for giving me life on this earth. What a privilege! I praise You and want to glorify Your Name.*

~~~~~

WORDS

A DREAM ABOUT WORDS WRITTEN IN PINK AND BLACK

4:00 a.m. In this dream I saw words written on paper (which I think of as reports). There was a boxed section written in pink in the upper left section of the page. The rest of the page was in black ink. I didn't read any of the words, just knew they were there.

_____ words words words
| | words words words
| | words words words
words words words words x
words words words words x

6:00 a.m. I saw reports or pages written in black ink. There was a part written in pink in each report and that was specific to that particular person. The black section seemed to be general directions for everyone. These reports seemed to be directions to be followed by people.

As I meditate on these dreams and ask for revelation from Holy Spirit, I believe these two dreams show me a picture of THE WORD, the Bible, and the pink sections refer to the Rhema Word brought to specific individuals particular to them. The pink refers to the heart of flesh (Ezekiel 11:19-20) as opposed to the heart of stone. The heart of flesh receives God's Word and takes it into itself.

This dream seems to be a prophetic picture of the Word coming to people now and the Rhema Word coming to individuals. Since this dream came twice it speaks of this prophecy being set/determined.

I will give them an undivided heart and put a new spirit in them; I will remove from them their heart of stone and give them a heart of flesh. Then they will follow my decrees and be careful to keep my laws. They will be my people, and I will be their God. (Ezekiel 11:19-20)

I will give you a new heart and put a new spirit in you; I will remove from you your heart of stone and give you a heart of flesh. And I will put my Spirit in you and move you to follow my decrees and be careful to keep my laws. (Ezekiel 36:26-27)

This is also a prophetic picture of my books which will be black printing on white paper, but there will be certain places or pages which will touch the heart of flesh in the people who read them, and those sections will minister to specific needs for those people.

~~~~~

## *COMING TO THE SECRET PLACE*

This is the place where healers get instructions about the healing God will be doing in their healing sessions. This is the place where preachers get ideas and revelations for their

sermons. This is the place of mystery in God...the place of revelations...the deeper place. Some call it the Secret Place. It is talked about in Psalm 91:1 where it talks about He that dwells in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. What does it mean to abide under the shadow of the Almighty? It means coming so close to Him that “who He is” covers you, and protects you, and overshadows you, and passes on to you His mind, His thoughts, His revelations. This is a mystery, but it is real and it is true. Coming to the Secret Place of the Most High is the key to finding the “pink writing” that is made specific for each person who belongs to the Lord. It is the place of silence before the Lord.

~~~~~

DREAM OF WHITE DOVES FLYING

I looked up while outside in the back yard and saw a flock of white doves flying low above the house. They were totally white underneath so I felt they were doves, and they looked the right size to be doves.

Dove—Spirit: Holy Spirit, message

This dream may refer to God’s sending the Holy Spirit in a whole flock of blessings, spiritual gifts, spiritual appearances, in the future. What the Lord has shown me here is a picture of gifts and blessings coming over me.

~~~~~

### *DIFFERENT STAGES OF ABUNDANT LIFE*

I had a whole series of dreams. The dream series seemed to show:

1. People recognizing Jesus and taking out His food
2. People born again, pure, and cleansing themselves
3. People developing a closer relationship with the Lord
4. My working with people in listening to them, telling people about the Lord, operating in the fruit of the Spirit, helping them know about the anointing, and watching them worship

*I have come so that they might have life and have it abundantly. This dream series shows people in different stages or aspects of having the abundant life...but it starts with “seeing” Me for who I am and “taking” Me as their Lord and Savior. Then other stages develop after that.*

~~~~~

SPIRITUAL WARFARE

I had a dream that dealt with warfare and military preparation for it. This seems to be a warning dream about spiritual warfare in the present and future. What the Lord has shown me here is that I am to be aware that spiritual warfare is going on and that I am to seek Him about my role in it.

I want you to know that this warfare is happening and you will watch it increase from now on. Air Force refers to air warfare...and this warfare is taking place in the air between the powers of the air. Some of the reasons for warfare come from a long line of family hurts and offenses handed down from generation to generation. Some come through false teachings and we know who is the author of those lies – Satan.

It focuses the warfare against those who belong to Me—Israel and My Church. It is the battle between good and evil, God and Satan. This is not only a warning picture, but it is also a prophetic picture of where Israel and My Church are right now – seeing what’s coming and taking action, getting militarily prepared. Yes, you are to be a part of this action, but I will show you how on a daily basis. Cleansing is certainly a part of getting ready. Being aware of what’s happening is certainly part of getting ready...knowing the danger. And seeking Me for how you are to be involved is certainly part of getting ready.

~~~~~

## *THE END TIMES*

In the first scene of a dream the setting showed people expecting persecution and Spiritual warfare to come. We were seeking protection for ourselves by looking for a place to be so the persecution wouldn't hit us. I was trying to find where it was best to be when that happened.

In the second scene I was working with a group of children to teach them a song that they could sing solo or together. This may represent my working with something new birthing through me to others, perhaps to new/young Christians. The activity involved worshipping God and ministering in the gifts of the Spirit. This could be done by oneself or together with others.

The melancholy sound in the dream could mean people would be reading the writings during a melancholy time period—perhaps during the tribulation. If it does refer to the tribulation, that would tie this second scene back to the first scene showing the expectation of difficulty and persecution, and my trying to help prepare for its arrival by writing my books for others to read during that time.

*I think you've done just fine in interpreting this. This talks about the end times and things that can be expected to happen then. There will be difficulties, but also worship and operation of the gifts of the Spirit, all at the same time. This will be generally a melancholy time. It will not be fun. It will be a time to keep strong through it and stand ("having done all, stand"). It will be a time to avoid as much of the persecution as possible. I will help people do that at that time, as they seek Me. This is a prophetic warning dream of things to come. You are sounding the warning in this writing. You are the prophet declaring what I've shown you.*

*Don't worry about not having enough to do, My daughter. You will not be here much longer. Yes, as you said, things are speeding up in the timetable of events on earth of the last days. You will soon be raptured and no longer be on earth. At that point in time there will be a GREAT acceleration of end time events/happenings. But you will not be here to see them. So do not fear. The time is short. Spend your days with Me, reading the Word, writing, and praying as I lead you to pray. You may read online and read books and read your Bible each day as I lead. I will guide you in what to read...and in what to write each day. Don't worry. There will be plenty to keep you busy for the short time that is left. Use it wisely. Use it to be with Me.*

~~~~~

ENTERING THE STREAM OF THE SPIRIT

I seem to be the only person in this dream so it is about me. I was going into the stream of the movement of God, the life of the Spirit. I got there by moving on pages that may represent books, the Bible, or my writing--as all three of these are used to bring me into the stream of the Spirit. Through entering that stream of ministry, the Spirit brings words to me.

One page I saw was black, which means that those books/writings brought a lack of entry into the stream of the Spirit. This may refer to books and reading that do not lead me into God's Presence.

One page was red, which means those books/writings bring passion, enthusiasm, and zeal for the stream of the Spirit. These may be referring to the Bible, certain spiritual books, and rereading my writings. Once I get into the stream it is easy to travel around...to move in the Spirit to wherever God takes me. It reminds me of the leaf floating on the stream of water (which I saw in Shelter Garden some years ago when the Spirit said I was to be like that leaf).

One scene seems to be telling me to open the page/file that give a statement. What is the statement? I think it is my purpose statement, which is: *to be close and intimate with Him, sharing each moment, each happening, together.* He has called me just to be with

Him. I am to be content with that. (see book 1 of *Things The Lord Has Shown Me* page 20)

That is so right, My child. These dreams are telling you to read things that lead you into the stream of My Presence so I can speak to you. It is reminding you that some things you read do not take you into My Presence so words I speak cannot come to you through them. We have places to go and things to talk about so I want you to find your way into My Presence daily. And the second dream was to remind you of My purpose for your life and tell you to again read that.

What the Lord has shown me here is to watch what things I read and focus on those things that lead me into His Presence so I can hear Him speak to me. And He also reminded me of the purpose for my life that He told me about long ago.

~~~~~

## IN QUIETNESS YOU WILL MEET ME

Today You are drawing me to something, Lord,  
and the key to finding it is through prayer.  
There are some things you are ready to teach me  
and I must set aside time for this.  
You want me to follow You, and learn from You.

In the quietness You will meet me.

You are leading me to give up my human dreams,  
and to ask you to take away the desire for them.

Then You can set me apart unto  
Your higher calling on my life,  
to be anointed with the Holy Spirit,  
to be led into the wilderness,  
to learn directly from the Spirit.

In the quietness you will meet me.

I say "Yes" to You, Lord!

**Therefore I will teach them -  
this time I will teach them my power and might.  
Then they will know that my name is the Lord.  
(Jeremiah 16:21)**

~~~~~

PRUNING

**Every branch that does bear fruit he prunes
so that it will be even more fruitful.**

(John 15:2)

That is what I am doing in your life, My child. I am pruning you to get you totally at peace while trusting in Me and waiting on Me. This does not happen overnight, but through much testing to let your faith grow. Thank Me for this. Soon the testing time will be completed and the abundance I have promised will come to you. Persevere, My child. This time of pruning is bringing good to you.

~~~~~

## I KNEW YOU

**The word of the Lord came to me, saying,  
“Before I formed you in the womb I knew you.**

**(Jeremiah 1:4-5)**

*This means I knew what kind of person you would be. I knew your soul and spirit. I knew you would desire to be close to Me, to follow Me, and to be like Me. That body I formed in your mother’s womb is not you. It is the earthly package in which I put you. I knew the inner part of you before you were formed in the womb, and I put your inner part into that earthly body. The inner part is the real you...the part that is important.*

*Do not worry about the body. Remember when I said that? You have spent so much time and effort worrying, fussing, and taking care of the body. Give Me equal time for the growth, shaping, and feeding of the inner part of you each day as you give the body.*

~~~~~

ALWAYS WAIT ON ME

**Show me your ways, O Lord, teach me your paths;
guide me in your truth and teach me,
for you are God, my Savior,
and my hope is in you all day long.**

(Psalm 25:4-5)

Because you walk closely

*and intimately with Me,
you experience My guidance.*

*Because you believe in
My indwelling presence
to guide you,
I do so.*

*Always wait on Me
to show you the way.
Follow My timing and guidance
every hour, every day -
trustingly,
quietly,
confidently.*

*Set yourself apart unto Me
as first in your life.
Then I will see that
everything else important
gets accomplished.*

Always wait on Me.

~~~~~

## *I AM YOUR PROVIDER*

*The wisdom of this world says:  
put your money in banks  
and save for the future.*

*But I say:  
Trust in Me.  
I am your provider.*

*Be a channel  
for the money I give you.  
Let it flow through you  
to the places I want it to go.*

*Be a person I can trust  
to pass the money on,  
knowing it is all Mine.*

*Trust in Me.*

*I am your provider.*

**For the wisdom of this world is foolishness in God's sight.  
(1 Corinthians 3:19)**

~~~~~

HONOR ME

**Honor the Lord with your wealth,
with the firstfruits of all your crops;
then your barns will be filled to overflowing,
and your vats will brim over with new wine.
(Proverbs 3:9-10)**

Lord, you teach me through this Scripture to honor You with my wealth. You show me that, if I do, my barns will be filled to overflowing. My barns are those storage places for worldly goods: checking account, savings account, food storage area, etc. These are the material storage barns I use in life.

You also say my vats will brim over with new wine. My vats represent to me the emotional, intellectual, and spiritual parts of me. You say they will brim over, be filled to overflowing. This wine refers to joy - not just the same joys I have had before, but new joys - ones I have not had previously.

Lord, I want to honor You with my wealth. How do I do that?

This is the way to honor me, My child...

*Whether you have a little
or whether you have a lot,
consider it all Mine.*

*Give where I tell you to give,
spend where I tell you to spend,
save where I tell you to save.*

*Listening to Me,
and being obedient to Me,
is honoring Me!*

~~~~~

## PRAYER LIFE

**Pray in the Spirit on all occasions  
with all kinds of prayers and requests.  
(Ephesians 6:18)**

What the blood is to your physical body, prayer is to your spiritual body. As blood flows through your physical body taking help, nutrition, and healing to all parts, so prayer goes throughout your spiritual body. It brings help, nourishment and healing to it. As you commune with God (pray) all day long, that life-breathing prayer flows throughout your spiritual body and builds it up. Lack of prayer lets it become depleted and malnourished. As our physical blood can become 'unbalanced,' so can the spiritual blood...and need to become right through prayer...therefore God calls us to regular daily prayer.

**Pray without ceasing.  
(1 Thessalonians 5:17 KJV)**

~~~~~

BUILDING

We build or tear down with our thoughts, attitudes, and words. It is like taking building blocks, like lego blocks, and putting one on top of another to build something. Or we take off blocks one at a time in a similar way. The blocks go on with the words we speak that agree with Scripture, and the blocks come off with the words we say that disagree with Scripture. We build the kingdom of God in our lives in this way--by speaking the truth of God's Word day by day.

**From the fruit of his lips a man is filled with good things
as surely as the work of his hands rewards him.
(Proverbs 12:14)**

~~~~~

*THREE STEPS*

One day in my Quiet Time the Holy Spirit showed me this pattern about how He works in His people. The pattern involves three steps.

In the first step He speaks, reveals, calls, and gives a covenant promise. An example of this from Scripture is in Isaiah 46:11 where He says,

**What I have said, that will I bring about; what I have planned, that will I do.**

Another Scripture which speaks about this first step is in Isaiah 55:11 where He says,

**So is my word that goes out from my mouth; it will not return to me empty, but will accomplish what I desire and achieve the purpose for which I sent it.**

In this first step God gives a word of promise specifically to a person about a certain situation. This is not something you just pick out of the Bible and decide you want, but this is a Rhema word (a word from God) through the Holy Spirit to you.

The third step is when God completes, fulfills, and accomplishes what he promised. This is the fulfillment of the covenant He made with you. This is mentioned in Scripture in Isaiah 48:3 which says,

**I foretold the former things long ago, my mouth announced them and I made them known; then suddenly I acted, and they came to pass.**

In between the first and third steps there is often a period of time that I am calling the second step of this process. This period of time might be long or short. During this time God teaches us how to live in covenant with Him. It might be called a time of a walk of faith, a time of waiting on the Lord, a desert experience, a time in the wilderness, or a time of trials, test, and attacks. This is the time where we hold on to the Word God has given us. It is the time of character growth.

A Scripture which describes this second time period concerning Abraham is found in Romans 4:20 which says,

**Yet he did not waver through unbelief regarding the promise of God, but was strengthened in his faith and gave glory to God, being fully persuaded that God had power to do what he had promised.**

During this time we are called to live as James encouraged us in James 5:7-8 which says,

**Be patient, then, brothers, until the Lord's coming. See how the farmer waits for the land to yield its valuable crop and how patient he is for the autumn and spring rains. You too, be patient and stand firm, because the Lord's coming is near.**

The Israelites went through this second step in the wilderness. It speaks of this in Deuteronomy 8:2 where it says,

**Remember how the Lord your God led you all the way in the desert these forty years, to humble you and to test you in order to know what was in your heart, whether or not you would keep his commands.**

Knowing these three steps helps me to understand where I am in the process regarding promises He has given me. When the second step is long, and I wonder why, I can know

He has a plan and purpose in that timing, and that He is building character, Jesus' character, in me during that time...and be thankful!

~~~~~

IN THE DESERT

**In the desert prepare the way for the Lord;
make straight in the wilderness
a highway for our God.
Every valley shall be raised up,
every mountain and hill made low;
the rough ground shall become level,
the rugged places a plain.
(Isaiah 40:3-4)**

As the Lord helps me apply this Scripture to my personal life, I am reminded that in my life the “desert” and “wilderness” are times when I must go forward by faith not knowing for sure where I am going and how to get there. Those are the times I must trust in the Word of God as true, and base my life on that Word. As I apply His Word to my life - to my mind, soul, and spirit - this brings them into oneness with Him, with His ways, and with His purposes. Then wholeness will come. This is one reason He wants me to study His Word.

This Scripture also says to me that during the “desert” and “wilderness” times I am to “prepare the way for the Lord” and “make straight a highway for God.” I do this by communicating with the Lord daily in Bible study and prayer. If I do that, then valleys can be raised up (this could be emotions, thoughts), mountains and hills can be made low (this could be pride, self-centeredness), and the ground (the place we walk) can become level and smooth.

~~~~~

## *LOVE THE LORD*

**Love the Lord your God with all your heart  
and with all your soul  
and with all your mind  
and with all your strength.  
(Mark 12:30)**

Everything in life depends on this - everything! If we love the Lord most, set Him first, esteem Him higher than all, then things in our lives will be in the right order. If not, things will be wrong, out of order, not pleasing to Him. When we love Him first, then all else will come into place.

God is building a kingdom of His people, those who set Him first. It is His kingdom and He reigns there. Self must not, and never will, reign in His kingdom. He is King and Lord.

We are always to love Him first. Then we will come into right relationship with Him, and will see things from His perspective. The key is to love Him. That is why it is the first and greatest commandment. According to John 14:21...

**Whoever has my commands and obeys them, he is the one who loves me.**

~~~~~

HUNGER PANGS

You are hungry for My Word, and for Me. That is why you feel so anxious and dissatisfied this morning. That dissatisfaction you feel is like hunger pangs in your natural body, only this is in your spiritual body. You are hungry and starved for Me and for My Word. Now that you know Me, you will feel this whenever you have not been with Me enough to satisfy you spiritually. It is a grace gift I give you. Come to My Word now and be satisfied, fed, with it.

I am your Shepherd. The Shepherd leads the sheep. The sheep does not run wildly around hunting for the Shepherd. The Shepherd sees the whole picture and knows the dangers. He knows where He wants to take you, as well as the best way to get there. So, let Me be your Shepherd. Let Me lead you. Just seek Me. I will lead you in the way. Trust Me for this each and every day. Follow the nudges and "hunger pangs" of My Spirit calling you to Me - Holy Spirit hunger pangs!

**Blessed are those who
hunger and thirst for righteousness,
for they will be filled.
(Matthew 5:6)**

~~~~~

## THE STORM DREAM

### THE DREAM CAME TO BETH

The Dream: There was a storm that destroyed homes, broke palm trees, like a hurricane. For some reason there was a shortage of water. I had a bucket, half-full of water, and a cup. People came walking from all around to find water because their containers were



almost empty. As I started to share my water with some children (in rationed portions), I noticed that I, too, was running out of water. I prayed a short prayer asking God to multiply the water so that there would be enough for all. As I shared water with two or three more people, I noticed that the cup that I used to dip water from my bucket stayed full, even after I poured water out of it. So I kept sharing water with people, the same amount for each, until all of them had water.

The storm:

**Therefore everyone who hears these words of mine and puts them into practice is like a wise man who built his house on the rock. The rain came down, the streams rose, and the winds blew and beat against that house; yet it did not fall, because it had its foundation on the rock. (Matthew 7:24-25)**

The homes:

**Unless the Lord builds the house, its builders labor in vain. (Psalm 127:1)**

The trees:

**But blessed is the man who trusts in the Lord, whose confidence is in him. He will be like a tree planted by the water that sends out its roots by the stream. It does not fear when heat comes; its leaves are always green. It has no worries in a year of drought and never fails to bear fruit. (Jeremiah 17:7-8)**

The water:

**“If anyone is thirsty, let him come to me and drink. Whoever believes in me, as the Scripture has said, streams of living water will flow from within him.” By this he meant the Spirit, whom those who believed in him were later to receive. (John 7:37-39)**

The bucket:

**But we have this treasure in jars of clay to show that this all-surpassing power is from God and not from us. (2 Corinthians 4:7)**

The cup:

**If anyone gives even a cup of cold water to one of these little ones because he is my disciple, I tell you the truth, he will certainly not lose his reward. (Matthew 10:42)**

We Christians are the buckets to receive and hold the water of the Spirit, and we are the cups to give it out to those in need. As we pray, God will provide.

~~~~~

SHINE LIKE STARS

My kingdom is coming and My will is being done on the earth right now. The culmination of My kingdom plan is fast happening. You are in the latter days and My return is imminent.

During these last days I will be pouring out My Spirit in a mighty way, a way previously unknown upon this earth - greater than in the former days of My first appearing.

I will pour out My Spirit upon My people and they will shine like stars in the night all over this world, before all people, for all to see. They will be brilliant in the midst of the darkness around them - as the stars are the bright lights in the nighttime sky with darkness all around them.

Do everything without complaining or arguing, so that you may become blameless and pure, children of God without fault in a crooked and depraved generation, in which you shine like stars in the universe as you hold out the word of life. (Philippians 2:14-15)

~~~~~

## MY TIMING

**After Jesus said this, he looked toward heaven and prayed:  
“Father, the time has come.”  
(John 17:1)**

*Remember when I would talk about time and how it was or was not the right time? My timing is very important to seek so you can follow it exactly.*

*Satan knows enough to keep trying to steal and thwart My timing. He works on man's impatience and lack of vision to try to alter it.*

*He often will try to anticipate what I am going to do and make a wonderful looking substitute - just before I bring My best into the picture. You can always watch to see if this is happening!*

~~~~~

WITH SHOUTS OF JOY

Today I am experiencing a
spirit of heaviness.
It has been stealing my joy,
my ability to praise

and have peace.

But this spirit cannot stay
in the presence of the joy
of the Lord,
of praise to Jesus,
and thanksgiving to God!

Thank You, Lord, that You do
bring out Your people with rejoicing,
Your chosen ones with shouts of joy!

**He brought out his people with rejoicing,
his chosen ones with shouts of joy.
(Psalm 105:43-45)**

~~~~~

## LESSON IN MEDITATION TIME FROM PSALM 27

(This meditation seems to fit the situation in America right now with the possibility of terrorist attacks. Think about that as you read.)

**The Lord is my light and my salvation (1)**

*This means salvation from things, like Satan and his world power, his demons, his authority over some people; but it means salvation to some things also.*

**Whom shall I fear? (1)**

*There needs to be no fear whatsoever in a Christian's life. Anytime fear comes you have the means to be completely freed from that fear. I have given you that authority and I have won that privilege. As you know, recognize, and act on this, that Scripture comes into fulfillment.*

**The Lord is the stronghold of my life -  
of whom shall I be afraid? (1)**

*You need to see, and KNOW and act upon this. There is absolutely nothing that you should fear, even though Satan might try to momentarily place fear upon you. You have the position, the power, the authority IN ME, IN MY NAME, (which is your badge or uniform of authority) to rule over that fear and that situation which caused it. That is ruling and reigning with Me. I AM THAT STRONGHOLD!*

**When evil men advance against me**

**to devour my flesh,  
when my enemies and my foes attack me,  
they will stumble and fall.  
Though an army besiege me,  
my heart will not fear;  
though war break out against me,  
even then will I be confident. (2-3)**

*See what your attitude will be - no fear, and being confident. This can only come as a person has absolute certainty that he has the authority, and the power behind that authority, to control (handle, take care of, do something about) everything that comes up which tries to produce fear. You have that confidence and that opportunity for no fear and for ruling IN ME! It is all there! IN ME!*

*It is spelled out to you right there in My Word. It says, "my heart will not fear!" It says, "though war break out against me, even then will I be confident!" I did not say this and not mean it. I do not lie! I am the Truth. This is the truth.*

*So, how do you get to this place described here? IN KNOWING MY AUTHORITY AND YOUR AUTHORITY IN ME! That is the big lesson I want you to learn today. Learn it well. Teach it to others. It is not based on wishful thinking or on hope. It is based on truth, on fact. IT IS. It exists. Satan has kept you blind and deceived to this authority you have, so you wouldn't use it against him. Now you know what it is. Now use it!*

**For in the day of trouble  
he will keep me safe in his dwelling;  
he will hide me in the shelter of his tabernacle  
and set me high upon a rock. (5)**

*Where is your dwelling? Where is the shelter of My tabernacle where I hide you? It is IN ME - IN CHRIST JESUS! I am the dwelling; I am the tabernacle where I keep you safe and hide you. Remember: **If you abide in me, and my words abide in you, ask whatever you will, and it will be done for you. (John 15:7 RSV).** It is by remaining in Me, abiding in Me, by being IN CHRIST JESUS. In Me is all authority in heaven and on earth. (Matthew 28:18-20). Notice in John 15:7 it says: "It will be done for you." Notice!*

*What does it mean to be set high upon a rock? It answers that in the next line:*

**"Then my head will be exalted above the enemies who surround me." (6a)**

*And your response will be the next line:*

**At his tabernacle will I sacrifice with shouts of joy;  
I will sing and make music to the Lord. (6b)**

*Again, "at his tabernacle" means with Me, in Me, us together - ONE - as I prayed for in John 17:20-23*

*In Psalm 27 I also say, for you to say back to Me:*

**Teach me your way, O Lord;  
lead me in a straight path  
because of my oppressors. (11)**

*That is what I am doing today. I am teaching you My way. This is My way. Walk in it.*

**I am still confident of this:  
I will see the goodness of the Lord  
in the land of the living. (13)**

*We are to see it. That is My will, My purpose - for you to see My goodness in your land, the land of the living.*

**Wait for the Lord;  
be strong and take heart  
and wait for the Lord. (14)**

*Keep waiting before Me, and I will keep teaching you and guiding you. That is My promise to you.*

~~~~~

ARISE SHINE

I am with you.

This would be a good place to come each night for a quiet time with Me. Then you could type if I tell you something you want to keep/remember.

I gave you that book (The Secret Place) because I knew you would relate to many things he said in it. He had a similar experience to yours. See, you are not the only one I call apart to be with Me in an intimate friendship...like Enoch. I know that's what you want, but it's because I put that desire in you, as I also put it in him.

You are changing, My daughter, have you noticed it? You are walking much more in quietness and confidence. It wasn't by coincidence that Mel spoke confidence to you. She had that revealed to her by Me so she could say it to you.

And, yes, you are coming “unhidden” more and more. Do not be afraid of this because I will give you everything you need to come forth. You have set yourself apart unto Me, and I have set Myself apart unto you too. We are one as Jesus and I are one.

Don't be afraid to write what I put in your mind. If you don't understand it, I will explain it eventually.

Remember the light is getting lighter and the dark is getting darker. Arise, shine, My child. The light shows even better in the darkness.

~~~~~

### PRAYER IDEA

(Quote from WHEN HEAVEN INVADES EARTH, p 66-67 by Bill Johnson)

I now pray until I come into a place of faith for that situation. (Sometimes the situation is bigger than we can handle in one prayer session. Obviously we are to continue sowing into that prayer need. But it does no one any good to do it under the “cloud” of our unbelief.) When that happens, my perspective on the problem changes. I begin to see it from heaven's view. My role also changes. Instead of asking God to invade my circumstances, I begin to command the mountains to be removed in His name. It is from this place of faith (or rest) that I discover my role as the pray-er.

~~~~~

MEASURE OF FAITH

**“in accordance with the measure of faith God has given you.”
(Romans 12:3b)**

I give the measure of faith I want them to have to be able to do what I call them to do. I choose each vessel and shape it for what I want it to do - and fill it with the faith needed to accomplish that. Man chooses whether to go the way I lead him, and whether to use the measure of faith I give him. For you I have chosen a quiet life of meditation, introspection, intercession, and writing...a peace-filled life.

~~~~~

## RAPTURE

*You don't know which year or day or hour - partly because you don't know how wickedness has grown...and you don't know when the last person (who is to become My bride) has made that choice. Only I know that. But you are in the season.*

*Yes, My Bride will go out with a shout of victory - having won every person to Me who will choose Me.*

**Then men will say, "Surely the righteous still are rewarded; surely there is a God who judges the earth. (Ps 58:11)**

~~~~~

THE KINGDOM OF GOD

The Kingdom of God is at hand, here, now. Me, living in you. That is where the Kingdom resides now - inside you. Let it shine. Be Me to the world.

~~~~~

## REPENTANCE

(Quote from WHEN HEAVEN INVADES EARTH, by Bill Johnson, p 17)

"Repentance means you change your way of thinking. And it's only in changing the way we think that we can discover the focus of Jesus' ministry - the Kingdom. Repentance is not complete until it envisions His Kingdom."

~~~~~

MY BANNER

Exodus 17:8-16 Story of the Amalekites attacking the Israelites. Joshua led the battle against the Amalekites while Moses held up the staff of God up in his hands. Aaron and Hur stood on either side of him and held his hands up when he got tired. As long as Moses held up his hands the Israelites won. Moses built an altar and called it "The Lord is My Banner" (Jehovah Nissi).

As long as you keep your hands held up to Me in prayer, My daughter, I will be your banner and enable you to overcome all the enemies who come against you

- no matter what form they take...criticism, fatigue, lack of ideas, little understanding on how to put the book together, etc. Just lift your hands and heart to Me, and I will give you all you need to do this book. Do not fear man. Just keep looking to Me and separating yourself unto Me daily.

~~~~~

## *WE HAVE AUTHORITY*

**Trust in the Lord with all your heart and lean not on your own understanding; in all your ways acknowledge him, and he will direct your paths. (Proverbs 3:5-6)**

I went back and reread my journal where I wrote down this quote from Bill Johnson's book WHEN HEAVEN INVADES EARTH, p 66-67

"I now pray until I come into a place of faith for that situation. (Sometimes the situation is bigger than we can handle in one prayer session. Obviously we are to continue sowing into that prayer need. But it does no one any good to do it under the "cloud" of our unbelief.) When that happens, my perspective on the problem changes. I begin to see it from heaven's view. My role also changes. Instead of asking God to invade my circumstances, I begin to command the mountains to be removed in His name. It is from this place of faith (or rest) that I discover my role as the pray-er."

Then I was reminded of something I heard Mark Chironna say during his sermon I heard on TBN yesterday. He said that we don't TAKE authority, but we HAVE authority.

So, on the basis of believing I am now in the role of commanding mountains to be removed in Jesus' name, I began to command the mountains to be removed as the Holy Spirit gave me the thoughts on what to command. I spoke these commands out loud, knowing I have the authority to do this.

~~~~~

AT THE NAME OF JESUS

Lord, I want to know your Word and to pray it.

Yes, I know, and I am teaching you to do that, and I am putting that in your heart. I will give you Scriptures to learn and to pray as you seek Me for this.

And being found in appearance as a man, he humbled himself and became obedient to death--even death on a cross! Therefore God exalted him to the highest place and gave him the name that is above every name, that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, in heaven and on earth and under the earth, and every tongue confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. (Philippians 2:8-11)

I want you to pray this Scripture today.

And that's what I am doing today, right now. We are at the climax of that process. You are living in the latter days of this process. It has been coming about slowly over many centuries and now we are very near the end. You know that. I have put that knowing and the desire for that ending of the process in your heart - to pray for it to come. And I want you to pray for that now. That is My desire. That is what I want you to participate in now.

Remember the dream where you saw yourself sitting at the forefront in a line of people "playing together in an orchestra led by Jesus." That is where you are now--the one who is living now, in the climax time of this long process. I want you to pray for it and know that when you pray "thy kingdom come, thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven" that you are praying for THIS: "that every knee should bow, in heaven and on earth and under the earth, and every tongue confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."

YOU ARE MY INTERCESSOR, My daughter, and I will give you the Scriptures to pray back to Me if you want to do this.

Yes, I do, Lord. I want to pray and intercede for You daily, as You lead me.

Then I will. Now we both know this and agree to this.

You are not My intercessor to pray before others or in a small prayer group even, but to stand before Me daily and pray My Scriptures as I lead you.

OK, then that's our agreement, our covenant. And, in that process, I will protect you and keep you (and your 3 children) from all evil and harm.

I ask you today, Lord, to give me a revelation concerning the name of Jesus and the power that it holds for every believer. Releasing the power in the name of Jesus requires faith in that name. Please give me that faith, Lord.

And I will do that!

~~~~~

## TOTALLY OF ME AND NONE OF YOU

Last night in my dream I was looking for a place to “wash my hands.”

As I looked that up in the dream book, I found “wash” refers to prayer/ repentance/ petition, and “water” to the Spirit/Word, and “hands” refers to works/deeds/service/labor. So perhaps my dream is indicating I want/feel I need to get cleansed by the Lord for my works.

Maybe that refers to this next stage/season of my life and how to approach it.

*That means I want to do it all, My daughter. I want to be totally in charge of your life and what you do. Your role is to listen to Me and do all I tell you to do. Then the “work” will have eternal value and be washed clean and be pure. **That is the most important part about this next “season” - that it be totally of Me and none of you.***

I thought we were to be working together as partners.

*We are; but I will be making all the decisions about where to go and what to do and how to do it. Your part is to listen to Me and to obey Me. I KNOW what the Father wants to accomplish in this next season and how to accomplish that. You don't. I will guide you and show you as we go - together.*

This scripture was read in church this morning and it speaks to me:

**Praise be to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ! In his great mercy he has given us new birth into a living hope through the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, and into an inheritance that can never perish, spoil or fade--kept in heaven for you, who through faith are shielded by God's power until the coming of the salvation that is ready to be revealed in the last time. In this you greatly rejoice, though now for a little while you may have had to suffer grief in all kinds of trials. These have come so that your faith--of greater worth than gold, which perishes even though refined by fire--may be proved genuine and may result in praise, glory and honor when Jesus Christ is revealed. Though you have not seen him, you love him; and even though you do not see him now, you believe in him and are filled with an inexpressible and glorious joy, for you are receiving the goal of your faith, the salvation of your souls. (1 Peter 1:3-9)**

The speaker this morning (from a mission in Russia) made a statement that stuck with me... something like: “You shouldn't write unless you are going to pray.” (She was stopping the writing of some kind of publication and spending more time in prayer now) I

felt I should also keep praying as I write so the writing will be only what God wants me to put into print.

~~~~~

THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION

But all things are from God, Who through Jesus Christ reconciled us to Himself [received us into favor, brought us into harmony with Himself] and gave to us the ministry of reconciliation [that by word and deed we might aim to bring others into harmony with Him]. (2 Cor. 5:18 AMP)

I AM blessing you. I am blessing you with The Book, and I am blessing you by using The Book to minister to others, which shall bring you great rewards in heaven.

Work on The Book as often as I lead you - even during these days before you move. I will be with you and guide you each time I prompt you to write - like now.

I WILL keep you from deception as long as you keep yourself pure before Me. Continue to ask Me to show you where you need to be purified daily. Remember that the one who has a pure heart can see God. And you are "seeing" (perceiving) Me now as you write this...Not seeing with your physical eyes, but "seeing" with your heart and spirit. That's where I am--in your heart and spirit.

~~~~~

## INTERCESSION FOR OTHERS

Quote from THE WORD, THE NAME, THE BLOOD by Joyce Meyer, Pp 72-73)

So much can be accomplished in the earth as believers begin to use the name of Jesus unselfishly.... Intercession for others is a manifestation of love. Love is also spiritual warfare, and the devil works hard to trap believers into selfishness so their love walk will be cold instead of fervent. Replace all judgment and criticism with prayer, which is love in action.... Take the name of Jesus and love people with it. Pray for them using that name. There are two ministries that have been given to every believer: the ministry of reconciliation and the ministry of intercession. We can help bring reconciliation to the lost as God opens the doors for us to do so, and we can pray for others we see who are hurting or living outside of His covenant.

~~~~~

KEEP HAVING FAITH

Just keep going day after day listening to Me and obeying Me and trusting Me to provide everything needed to accomplish My purpose for you (and that includes writing this book, but much more also). I will be with you and I will do it all - if you let Me by waiting for Me and trusting in Me...faith. Your faith will please Me and I will act in response to it. Keep having faith.

Since Christ suffered while he was in his body, strengthen yourselves with the same way of thinking Christ had. The person who has suffered in the body is finished with sin. Strengthen yourselves so that you will live here on earth doing what God wants, not the evil things people want. (1 Peter 4: 1,2 NCV)

~~~~~

## POWER IN THE NAME OF JESUS

Quote from THE WORD, THE NAME, THE BLOOD, by Joyce Meyer, p. 77-80.

The name of Jesus is power. No loving parent would release power to a baby, because he knows the child would get hurt if he did. Parents don't withhold power from their children to hurt them, but to help them or to keep them safe. Our heavenly Father is the same way. He tells us what is available to us, and then by His Spirit helps us mature to the point where we can handle what He desires to give us.

Be willing to grow into new levels of maturity and obedience. Ask the Holy Spirit to begin to reveal to you any areas in your life that are blocking the power of God. Ask Him to show you areas of selfishness and areas of deception. Get serious in your praying, serious about growing up.

I believe you and I are also near the end of our ministry on this earth. The end of all things is shortly about to come to pass in my opinion. The Second Coming of Christ is near, and we can expect the spiritual warfare to increase. Just as Jesus encouraged His disciples to pray that they not fall into temptation, I encourage you to do the same. As soon as you sense temptation, pray in His name that you not fall into it....Yes, come against those temptations with which you wrestle in the name of Jesus, and I believe you will have

good results. You do not have to fight your battles alone. There is power in the name of Jesus. Use it!

~~~~~

REST IN ME

*You have everything that I have, My daughter, everything. You do not need to fear not having enough money to live on. I will give/bring you all you need. Your position is to trust Me. I gave you that Scripture this morning: **“In repentance and rest is your salvation; in quietness and trust is your strength.” (Isa 30:15 NIV)** Walk in quietness and trust all the rest of your life. Herein lies your strength - resting in Me. Repent whenever you don't rest in Me. I want you to rest in Me all the time. Rest in Me this day and you will receive My very best for you. Now you can go and do your work for the day - work that is bringing about the changeover I am taking you through. It is My changeover to a new place and a new way of doing things - a new season in your life - the best season of your whole life. Look forward to that!*

~~~~~

## SILVER AND GOLD

A puzzling scripture I read this morning. I wonder what it means. I wonder how it pertains to me. It is Psalm 68:13

**Even while you sleep among the campfires, the wings of my dove are sheathed with silver, its feathers with shining gold.” (Psalm 68:13 NIV)**

*And what does My dove represent?*

It represents You, Holy Spirit.

*Now read it again. “The wings of my dove (Me) are sheathed with silver, its feathers with gold.” I am covered with silver and gold. I bring silver and gold with Me when I come to you - even while you sleep. When you sleep, then you are not aware of what I am doing, but it is being done while you are unaware. That is My message to you today. That is why that Scripture passage intrigued you so. I wanted you to stop and ponder it so I could use it to bring you this message: **I am bringing silver and gold to you even while you are unaware of it.***

~~~~~

TITLE

And God said to Moses, I AM WHO I AM and WHAT I AM, and I WILL BE WHAT I WILL BE; and He said, You shall say this to the Israelites, I AM has sent me to you! (Exodus 3:14 AMP)

Joyce Meyer said on pg 86 of THE WORD, THE NAME, THE BLOOD:

It was as if God was saying to Moses, 'You don't have to worry about Pharaoh or anybody else, I AM able to take care of anything you encounter. Whatever you need, I AM it. Either I have it or I can get it. If it doesn't exist, I will create it. I have everything covered, not only now, but for all time. Relax.

Yes, that is My Word to you today. "I have everything covered, not only now, but for all time. Relax." Know this, My daughter. I am sending you to Lee's Summit. I am sending you to CTC. I am sending you to write the book together with Me. It's all ME. And you are just being obedient. You are following where I lead.

Where He leads me, I will follow.
Where He leads me, I will follow.
Where He leads me, I will follow.
I'll go with Him, with Him, all the way.

I'll go with Him to the garden.
I'll go with Him to the garden.
I'll go with Him to the garden.
I'll go with Him, with Him, all the way.

In this case, the garden we are going to is the place in Lee's Summit where you will function, and write the book, and minister My Word to others as I lead you. That's My call to you. Remember the book THE CALL?

Yes.

This is My Call to you.

I say yes to You, Lord.

Now go forth in My Name!

~~~~~

## *LIFE*

*My life is in you, My daughter. Therefore My blood is in you too. The life is in the blood. That life overcomes death. It is stronger than death. Death brings with it the death of all parts of your body (sin, sickness, decay, loss of life) but I now replace your life with Mine in you. Therefore, when you die physically on this earth, My life resurrects you into heaven. Only the living get to come to heaven. It is a place of the living. No death is there or allowed there. Those with death in them go to the place of death, called hell. Satan had his heavenly life taken from him when he rebelled and he tries to take My creation, mankind, to the same place he has to go - hell/the lake of fire/death (the second death).*

*You have LIFE in you. And you sit at my right hand in the heavenly sphere IN CHRIST JESUS. Picture yourself sitting at My right hand using My authority which I have now given you. Remember you have My life IN YOU. In this “knowing” and “positioning” you have power. I will keep revealing (giving you revelation) this to you until you grasp and understand and walk (live) in it.*

~~~~~

THE BLOOD CARRIES LIFE

Quote from THE WORD, THE NAME, THE BLOOD by Joyce Meyer:

Our position “in Christ” is one of being seated at the right hand of the Lord God Omnipotent. It is impossible for us to live victoriously in this earth without understanding and operating in our rightful authority and dominion over the devil and all his works. (p. 103)

Just as light is the only thing that can conquer or overcome darkness, so life is the only thing that can conquer or overcome death.....The chemical substance that we call blood carries life. If a person loses his blood, he loses his life. No blood means no life, because the blood carries the life....Life is a spiritual substance, but it must have a physical carrier. Blood carries the life of God, for He is life. (p. 96)

We are delivered from sin and all the “death” it brings with it. When God told Adam that he would surely die if he ate of the forbidden fruit, He did not mean that he would immediately stop breathing and cease to exist. He meant that death would enter the earth. From then on man would have to deal with death in all its forms. (p.103)

Worry, anxiety and fear are forms of death. Strife, bitterness and resentment are forms of death. Sickness and disease are forms of

death. All of these are “portions of death” that are a result of sin in the earth. (p.104)

Why did it have to be blood that purchased our salvation? Because the life is in the blood, and life is the only antidote for death. (p.104)

~~~~~

## ENCOURAGEMENT FROM A FRIEND

(Email from LC regarding my book I am writing)

How perfect; you should write this book, and I'll surely look forward to reading it. You are going to give special permission to ministers to use excerpts from your book for sermon illustrations - right? I have the title/subject for the next one: Discovering the Mysterious: How to listen for, hear, and obey God's specific directions for individual Christians. One of the most impressive spiritual gifts you have graciously shared with me and so many others is your clear reception of God's direction/will, both for you individually and for others, etc. I eagerly await both of these books in the near future...no pressure!

~~~~~

DON'T BE AFRAID

But now, this is what the Lord says... “Fear not, for I have redeemed you; I have summoned you by name; you are mine. When you pass through the waters, I will be with you; and when you pass through the rivers, they will not sweep over you. When you walk through the fire, you will not be burned; the flames will not set you ablaze. For I am the Lord, your God, the Holy One of Israel, your Savior....Do not be afraid, for I am with you. (Isaiah 43:1-5 NIV)

Now this is what the Lord says.... “Don't be afraid, because I have saved you. I have called you by name, and you are mine. When you pass through the waters, I will be with you. When you cross rivers, you will not drown. When you walk through fire, you will not be burned, nor will the flames hurt you. This is because I, the Lord, am your God, the Holy One of Israel, your Savior....Don't be afraid, because I am with you. (Isaiah 43:1-5 NCV)

This means to you that I am with you (and your children) at all times, and I save you in all situations. When you drive cars places, I am with you. When you take

airplane trips, I am with you. When you walk places (like in corporate parking lots) I am with you. "Don't be afraid, because I am with you."

And if I use that situation to allow your life to be snuffed out, then it is because it is time for you to come and be with Me in heaven. I know that special time (and it is truly special) for each person. But I have promised you that you and your children will be kept safe on the earth right up to the Rapture, and I WILL do that. Trust Me for this.

~~~~~

## *TURMOILS OF MOVING TO A NEW PLACE*

I had a dream in which I was in a car (my life, person, ministry) parked at a town/place something like a drive in theater (place to see stories dramatized) where other cars were also. A little picture appeared on my windshield in which a cartoon-like character, not a real person, but acting real, that looked like a gumby, (a gumby is a child's toy person that is moldable and bendable into whatever position you bend it) performed something like a cheer – moving his arms back and forth, up in a cheer, etc. He was made to do this by a person who did the movements and the cartoon character's movements did the same thing.

I "knew" that a person was causing this gumby to cheer, and wanted to respond to that person and let him know I was responding. I watched it from inside the car and raised my hands cheering along with him. It felt good, and like something I wanted to do.

(Perhaps this represents taking myself into a separate place and watching and listening to the Lord and learning what He wants me to do...and being moldable and bendable to Him.)

Next I realized all the other cars were gone and it was dark and I wanted to drive back to Manchester (Manchester may represent the place of learning where I go forth into life after I learn something). I didn't know the way to go there. I started the car and started driving but didn't have enough light to see where to go. I tried to put on the brakes but I couldn't get my right foot to move to the brake pedal. I tried to pick up my right foot/leg and move it with my hands, but it wasn't effective enough to stop the car, so I put on the emergency brake. I skidded a bit, but did get stopped.

I looked for signs to show me the way, but only remember seeing a curve or turn arrow pointing right. I thought I would follow other cars

back to Manchester, but there were no other cars I could see on the road. I made some turns onto what seemed like it might be the way I wanted to go. On a merge lane onto a highway on my left I tried to see if other cars were coming, but the position of my car kept me completely blinded to view that highway. I drove onto it anyway, not knowing if any cars were coming.

I went onto a road that got smaller and narrower and was curving. I wanted to stop and ask someone directions to Manchester. I saw several older men (like my father's age) sitting together and stopped to ask them. I couldn't find the place to turn the window down (revealed: truth, prophecy, revelation, understanding, avenue of blessing) then finally found it. They stood by the car and started to tell me about a wreck (strife) they had seen. I didn't want to hear about a wreck, but wanted to quickly get directions to Manchester and drive on. The dream ended there.

Tell me about this dream, Lord. What does it mean? Is it from You or from the enemy?

*What does it SEEM to mean to you, My daughter?*

It seems to mean I don't see well where I am going, and don't know where I'm going, but I am going along anyway. I am unable to stop myself and unable to see well or clearly. I want to reach a place where I learn something, but don't know the way there.

When I ask for directions (open the window for revelation) I get told about a wreck which I don't want to hear about. I wonder if that is a warning of something possibly coming. I seem to be imitating the actions of this moldable, bendable character that is moved by an unseen person, perhaps the Holy Spirit, and I happily cheer along with Him.

This seems to describe my life right now where I am following the directions of the Holy Spirit to go to Lee's Summit and all the unknowns involved in this venture. The "knowledge" I am going toward might be the book I am depending on the Holy Spirit to guide me to write. But it's going into the unknown financially and spiritually to get there, yet I am trying to go.

Later the HS said to me that the spiritual part of me is the gumby; the natural part of me is the person in the car trying to be and do as the gumby does - while trying to find my way through the process of moving, leaving friends, saying goodbyes, closing accounts and records, packing, etc...all these unknown things I need to find my way through. I don't know the roads for doing that (like SSA, Medicare, and insurance)

The "wreck" the men try to tell me about is the strife and conflict involved in such a change process. I am possibly to realize some of that will be involved too. Perhaps it is a

warning of more coming - and I don't want to listen to it, but just want to get on to the joyful part (writing the book) portrayed by gumby.

*But you will grow in faith and strength as you walk on through this change process. I will be with you all the way. Do not fear. It will hold some difficulties; as it has already held some difficulties, but you will make it through to your Manchester - the place of learning, writing, getting a degree, graduating from...with distinction as you did at Manchester College. Be encouraged and be aware.*

~~~~~

HONOR THE BLOOD

Quote from Joyce Meyer: THE WORD, THE NAME, THE BLOOD p 110

God is equipping His people. He is ready to display His glory, but we have to honor the blood. We must know that when God moves mightily, Satan also moves against Him, and us, with a vengeful force. The blood is our protection, and Satan is afraid of the blood.

~~~~~

## APPLY THE BLOOD

Quote from Joyce Meyer: THE WORD, THE NAME, THE BLOOD p 116

When I am applying the blood, I usually pray this way: 'Father, I come to You in Jesus' name, and I put the blood of Jesus on my life and on all that belongs to me, on all that over which You have made me a steward. I put the blood of Jesus on my mind, my body, my emotions and my will. I believe I am protected by that blood. I put the blood on my children, my employees and all the partners of Life in the Word Ministries.'

(p 117) "Quite frequently when unpacking and settling into a hotel room I will "plead" the blood or "put" the blood on the room, to cleanse or remove any wrong spirits that may be there from other guests. I do this by praying, by speaking about the blood in my prayer.

One morning not too long ago Dave and I wrote out our tithe check to give to the work of the Lord. As we did, we laid hands on the check and prayed. I went and got all of our checkbooks and my pocketbook and Dave got his wallet and we laid hands on all of

them and put the blood on them, asking God to protect our money, to cause it to multiply and to see to it that Satan could not steal any of it from us.

~~~~~

NINES AND THREES

Last day of June. Tomorrow starts July - the month I move from Columbia and make the big change in location, home, job, friends, church, doctor, dentist, etc. I've been waiting for July to come for many months now as I have been preparing for this great change.

The Lord has been drawing to my attention recently to nines and threes - especially on the odometer as I am going to work. Like it was something like 36393 (all those numbers are made of 3's). And the clock where it was 9:39 (again, numbers all made of 3's). I felt led to look up 9 and 3 for meaning. Nine refers to harvest, fruit, fruitfulness, fruition. Three refers to conform, obey, likeness, imitate. The thought I have is that now is the time I get to, by obedience and conforming to the Holy Spirit leading, have the harvest of writing the book He and I are working on writing together. The book is the fruit or harvest of all He has taught me over my lifetime.

~~~~~

## *WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE*

**Even while you sleep among the campfires, the wings of my dove are sheathed with silver, its feathers with shining gold. (Psalm 68:13 NIV)**

This scripture brought to my mind that even while I am unaware of its taking place, God is bringing to me the finances that are needed in this next stage or season of my life.

Today I looked up silver and gold in the dream book. Silver stands for **knowledge**, knowledge of God. Gold stands for **wisdom**, glory.

Then, when I got to work the Scripture on my calendar was:

**Is not wisdom found among the aged? Does not long life bring understanding? (Job 12:12 NIV)**

It was like God was emphasizing and reconfirming to me that I now have the wisdom and knowledge He wants to put together in this new book that I wasn't fully ready for before. He has impressed me how this book is the harvest or fruition of all I've learned from Him for all these years. Guide me in this, Holy Spirit, so the book will say all You want in it and will omit all You don't want in it.

*I will, My child, I will do that!*

~~~~~

THE HOLY SPIRIT'S POWER

When I came to you, brothers, I did not come with eloquence or superior wisdom as I proclaimed to you the testimony about God...I came to you in weakness and fear, and with much trembling. My message and my preaching were not with wise and persuasive words, but with a demonstration of the Spirit's power, so that your faith might not rest on men's wisdom, but on God's power. (1 Cor. 2:1, 3-5 NIV)

In this book I am not coming in superior wisdom or in eloquence, but I am praying for the Holy Spirit's power to invade each word in this book and communicate to each person who reads it exactly what that person needs to hear and understand to grow spiritually.

~~~~~

## *COMMITTING YOUR LIFE TO CHRIST*

**The man without the Spirit does not accept the things that come from the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned. (1 Cor. 2:14 NIV)**

If you are reading this book and find you just don't grasp what is being said or just don't find anything here which encourages you in your inner person, perhaps you need to ask the Holy Spirit to guide you in that. Or perhaps you have never really invited Jesus to come into your life and be your Lord and Savior.

If you would like to do that, you may do that right now. If you are not sure whether you have clearly asked Jesus to come into your life and be your Lord and Savior, you may go through this commitment so you can be absolutely sure you belong to Him and therefore, have His Spirit in you.

I had a time in my life as an adult when I went through a time like that. I had gotten away from the Lord for a period of time early in my adult life. I wasn't attending church, wasn't reading God's Word on a regular basis, and wasn't praying. So I was not walking in a close, meaningful relationship with Him like I am now. During that time someone helped me realize I needed to recommit my life to Jesus and renew my relationship with Him beyond what I had done as a child. As a child I had followed the light I had at that

time and committed my life to Him, but as an adult I had strayed far from that relationship.

So I went through a time of recommitment, and shared this with a friend. When I did, I felt like I was floating on a cloud of joy! The Spirit renewed our relationship and we became closer and closer day by day in my Quiet Times. I wanted to be re-baptized to symbolize this new death to the old self and the resurrection to the new self in Christ, and eventually I was re-baptized.

Here are steps you can go through to commit your life to Christ:

1. God really loves you

*For God so loved the world that he gave his only Son, so that everyone who believes in him will not perish but have eternal life. (John 3:16)*

2. You need to be saved from sin.

*For all have sinned; all fall short of God's glorious standard. (Romans 3:23)*

3. You cannot save yourself.

*Salvation is not a reward for the good things we have done. (Ephesians 2:9)  
No one can be made right with God by following the law. (Romans 3:20)*

4. God sent Jesus to save you.

*For God sent Jesus to take the punishment for our sins. (Romans 3:24)  
God shows his great love for us in this way: Christ died for us while we were still sinners. (Romans 5:8)*

5. You can be saved today!

*If you use your mouth to say, "Jesus is Lord," and if you believe in your heart that God raised Jesus from the dead, you will be saved. (Romans 10:9)*

6. My decision to become a Christian (a simple prayer)

*"Dear God, thank you for loving me. Right now I turn from my sin. I believe Jesus Christ died for me, rose from the dead, and is alive forever. I invite Him to come into my life to be my Savior and Lord and to make me a new person. Thank you for saving me. In Jesus' name, Amen."*

~~~~~

ALL TRUTH

Yeah! It's July! The month I get to finish the move to Lee's Summit, MO. I ask you, Lord, to be with me and guide me throughout the whole month of July as I complete the preparation for moving from here in Columbia, as I say goodbye to many friends here, and as I go forward in obedience to what you have planned for me in this next season of my life. Guide me to and through all those things I need to "finish" so I can close the door here and open a new door with You July 23 in Lee's Summit. One Scripture You brought to me this week:

**But when he, the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you in all truth...
(John 16:13)**

That's what I pray today...guide me in all truth, Holy Spirit. I know, if I follow Your guidance, You will guide me in what is God's best for me. Thank You!

~~~~~

## COVENANT RELATIONSHIP

As I read Joyce Meyer's book THE WORD, THE NAME, THE BLOOD, pg.126-7 I learn about the blood covenant we have with God. She says:

"He certainly has many things that you and I need, and in a covenant relationship He cannot, He will not, refuse to share them with us....because we are in covenant relationship with Him, we can trust Him."

So, on the basis of our covenant, by the blood of Jesus, I felt prompted to and asked for the provision to live in my new home in Lee's Summit.

*And I say yes! You need this, and I want this, and I was just waiting until you learned to ask on the basis of our covenant. I cannot go against My covenant with you through the blood of My Son. I will give you what you have asked for. I have guided you to ask for it, because I want to do it, and because I have wonderful plans for your life for the rest of the time you are on this earth. This is a special time for Me. I have been waiting for this time to come in your life in great anticipation, and have been preparing you for it all the years of your life.*

~~~~~

CHILD OF MINE

You and I will have a wonderful relationship, My daughter, both here on earth and afterward in heaven. You are not one I have picked to be a great one (like Rick Joyner or Francis Frangipane or King David) but I have picked you

especially to be a delightful child of Mine in whom I find joy and to whom I give joy and peace in the midst of the world. I give you prayers to pray and songs to sing and dances to dance. I gave you a picture of freestyle dancing with Me and for Me for a reason. That is part of what I created you to be. You ARE becoming what I created you to be - a beautiful child of Mine in whom I delight. Be my joy and delight each day.

How do I do that, Lord?

Just be who you are naturally in Me.

~~~~~

## MORE

**Peter said to him, “We have left all we had to follow you!”**

**“I tell you the truth,” Jesus said to them, “no one who has left home or wife or brothers or parents or children for the sake of the kingdom of God will fail to receive many times as much in this age and, in the age to come, eternal life.”**

*Notice it’s people and home I mention there. That is what I will give you “many times as much.” In Lee’s Summit you will receive many times the family relationships you had here in Columbia, and much more home space than you have here...more close friends, more children in Me, more brothers and sisters, more what you truly want in a church. More, more, I am the God of more for you, My daughter.*

~~~~~

MILK AND MEAT

Brothers, I could not address you as spiritual but as worldly--mere infants in Christ. I gave you milk, not solid food, for you were not yet ready for it. (1 Cor. 3:1-2 NIV)

Am I eating solid food now, Lord?

Yes, you are eating solid food...and soon it will be time for dessert.

And that’s some of what you will be giving out in your book, My daughter - milk to spiritual babes, and some meat to more mature Christians...both. But I have need for such writings for certain people in need of them

What, after all, is Apollos? And what is Paul? Only servants, through whom you came to believe--as the Lord has assigned to each his task. I planted the seed. Apollos watered it, but God made it grow. So neither he who plants nor he who waters is anything, but only God, who makes things grow. The man who plants and the man who waters have one purpose, and each will be rewarded according to his own labor. (1 Cor. 3:5-8 NIV)

~~~~~

## *HOW TO CLOSE A DOOR*

Quote from THE WORD, THE NAME, THE BLOOD by Joyce Meyer, p 136,137,138

“Sometimes I foolishly open a door--leave room or a foothold or an opportunity--for the devil in my life.

“I know the dangers of strife, and most of the time I avoid it like a dread disease. But every once in a while I get caught off guard and someone makes me mad.

“God has taught me how to close a door once I have opened it. He has taught me how not only to close it, but to seal it shut--and it involves the blood.

“When I realize I have behaved foolishly, I want to make sure that I don't leave an open door for the devil. I repent, asking God to forgive me and cleanse me from the unrighteousness.

“To be sure to close any doors I may have opened for the devil, I ask God to cleanse the wound and close the door. Then I seal it shut with the blood of Jesus. This blood is so powerful that it prevents Satan from taking advantage of my weakness. I ask God for mercy! His grace works toward my sin, and His mercy works toward the circumstance I have created as a result of my sin.”

~~~~~

AN ANGEL

See, I am sending an angel ahead of you to guard you along the way and to bring you to the place I have prepared....Pay attention to him and listen to what he says.... Worship the Lord your God, and his blessing will be on your food and water. (Exodus 23:20-25 NIV)

I give you this promise this day as My Word to you, My daughter, and to Beth also. I sent an angel ahead of her to her new home and prepared all the way for her transition, and I am doing the same for you too. EVERY STEP OF THE WAY. KNOW THIS!

Thank You, Lord!

You're welcome, My child. I am with you and will never forsake you. I will continue guiding you along this pathway of moving to Lee's Summit. If something seems to not be working out, then it means I am guiding you through that into a different way of going. I may choose to give you some "moving" money in this way, so accept it from Me with gratitude.

You had the widow to whom You gave oil to go sell the oil to pay her debts. Perhaps this will help me pay some of my moving costs.

~~~~~

### *DECLARE HIS MARVELOUS DEEDS AND POWER*

**My mouth will tell of your righteousness, of your salvation all day long, though I know not its measure.**

**I will come and proclaim your mighty acts, O Sovereign Lord; I will proclaim your righteousness, yours alone.**

**Since my youth, O God, you have taught me, and to this day I declare your marvelous deeds.**

**Even when I am old and gray, do not forsake me, O God, till I declare your power to the next generation, your might to all who are to come.**

**Your righteousness reaches to the skies, O God, you who have done great things. Who, O God, is like you? (Psalm 71:15-19)**

I identify with David writing these scriptures. I think I am supposed to declare "His marvelous deeds" and "His power" to the next generation, those who are to come.

~~~~~

FAITH VERSUS UNBELIEF

Quotes from WHEN HEAVEN INVADES EARTH by Bill Johnson, p 43ff

“Faith is the mirror of the heart that reflects the realities of an unseen world--the actual substance of His Kingdom. Through the prayer of faith we are able to pull the reality of His world into this one. That is the function of faith.

“Faith has its anchor in the unseen realm. It lives *from* the invisible *toward* the visible. **Faith actualizes what it realizes....**Faith provides eyes for the heart.

“Jesus expects people to see from the heart.

“We are born again by grace through faith. The born again experience enables us to see from the heart. A heart that doesn't see is a hard heart.

“The Bible instructs us to turn our attention toward the invisible.

“Herein lies the secret to the supernatural realm that we want restored to the Church. Jesus told us that He only did what He *saw* His Father do.

“God is very committed to teaching us how to see. To make this possible He gave us the Holy Spirit as a tutor....Learning *how to* see is not the purpose for our worship, but it is a wonderful by-product.

“Those who worship in spirit and truth, as mentioned in John 4:23-24, learn to follow the Holy Spirit's lead. His realm is called the kingdom of God. The throne of God, which becomes established upon the *praises of His people*, is the center of that Kingdom. It's in the environment of worship that we learn things that go way beyond what our intellect can grasp--and the greatest of these lessons is the value of His Presence...

(re David) “He would constantly practice recognizing the Presence of God. He saw God daily, not with the natural eyes, but with the eyes of faith. That priceless revelation was given to a worshiper.

“Because the invisible is superior to the natural, faith is anchored in the unseen.

“Faith is much more free to develop when we truly see the heart of God as good.

“After truth came into her heart (about God's will toward sickness), her healing came minutes later.

“Unbelief is anchored in what is visible or reasonable apart from God. It honors the natural realm as superior to the invisible....Unbelief is faith in the inferior....The natural realm is the anchor of unbelief....materialism is faith in the natural as the superior reality.

“Real faith is not living in denial of the natural realm. If the doctor says you have a tumor, it’s silly to pretend that it’s not there. That’s not faith. **However, faith is founded on a reality that is superior to that tumor.** I can acknowledge the existence of a tumor and still have faith in the provision of His stripes for my healing...I was provisionally healed 2,000 years ago. It is the product of the kingdom of heaven--a superior reality. There are no tumors in heaven, and faith brings that reality into this one.

“The fear of man is very strongly associated with unbelief. Conversely, the fear of God and faith are very closely related....People of faith are also realists. They just have their foundation in a superior reality.

“Unbelief is actually faith in something other than God.

“Faith is born of the Spirit in the hearts of mankind. Faith is neither intellectual nor anti-intellectual. It is superior to the intellect. The Bible does not say, *with the mind man believes!* Through faith, man is able to come into agreement with the mind of God....When we submit the mind of man to the things of God, we end up with faith and a renewed mind.

“The Holy Spirit lives in my spirit. That is the *place* of communion with God. As we learn to receive from our spirits we learn how to be Spirit led.

“...you’ve been reading the Bible, and a verse *jumps out at you*....What happened is this: Your spirit received the life-giving power of the word from the Holy Spirit. When we learn to receive from our spirit, our mind becomes the student and is therefore subject to the Holy Spirit.”

~~~~~

## *I’M NEVER COMPLETELY ALONE ANYMORE*

“I’m never completely alone anymore.”

As I read that statement in a story, it resonated in me as being true of me also.

I always have my Friend, Jesus, with me. He lives in my heart (my spirit). Because He lives in my spirit, it is now alive (born again). Previously it was dead, but He made it alive.

Jesus wants me to listen to Him through my born again spirit (heart).

**He who has an ear, let him hear what the spirit says to the churches.  
(Rev. 3:13 NIV)**

Jesus wants me to speak through my born again spirit (heart).

**The good man brings good things out of the good stored up in his heart....For out of the overflow of his heart his mouth speaks. (Luke 6:45 NIV)**

Jesus wants me to let Him (His Spirit) flow through me.

**Whoever believes in me, as the Scripture has said, streams of living water will flow from within him. (John 7:38 NIV)**

~~~~~

SPEAKING THE TRUTH OF THE WORD

It occurred to me that my words had taken root and grown during the years since they were spoken. Once the words were said, it was like they took root and grew in a direction not necessarily true to what originally happened (perhaps even without any knowledge of the event which sparked the words originally), but whatever direction various people took them.

That's what gossip does: takes root and grows in directions not true to the actual event. It forms lies, untruth based on partial truth. And isn't that Satan's way--to distort the truth using only partial truth. Since the truth sets you free, then gossip does the opposite -- it binds you with its lie. I imagine that's one reason gossip/slander is talked against so much in the Bible.

Everything you say and do is a seed planted. You may ask for, and receive, forgiveness for seed planted that is not of the "fruit of the spirit," but that seed still keeps growing in other people's mouths and minds. Remember that when Satan deceived Eve it was through distorted untruthful words (or only partial truth mixed with lies) that took root and grew in her. If she had countered that untruth immediately with the truth of My Word, it wouldn't have taken root and grown in her as it did. That's why speaking the truth of the Word is so powerful as a weapon. It stops the untruth from taking root and growing in you. It gets your mind focused on what is true.

The words of a gossip are like choice morsels; they go down to a man's inmost parts. (Prov 18:8 NIV)

Without wood a fire goes out; without gossip a quarrel dies down. (Prov 26:20 NIV)

Do not go about spreading slander among your people. (Lev. 19:16 NIV)

Remind the people...to slander no one, to be peaceable and considerate... (Titus 3:2 NIV)

~~~~~

### THOSE WHO HOPE IN THE LORD

Yesterday J and M gave me a farewell card with a \$20.00 bill. I believe the Lord is showing me that \$20.00 bill is to be the start of the fund He is establishing for me to have financial provision so I am free to write after moving to Lee's Summit. I think if any other "extra" money comes to me beyond what I need to move is also to be part of that "living expenses fund."

The Holy Spirit says today that He has already arranged for my financial provision, so I am to believe in it even though I haven't actually seen it yet. My faith is to be in His present word to me about this.

Total provision, Lord?

*Total provision. I do not want you taking a job outside your home. I have things for you to do for Me and for the Kingdom work, so I want you free to do that. So I have made complete provision financially for you to do that.*

Thank You, that's what I want.

*And I have put that "want" into you. Some people might want to have "control" over their money and it's source and therefore want a job. You have to give up that control if you want Me to provide your financial resource. Will you?*

Yes, Lord. I give the provision of my finances into Your hands.

*I know this is hard for you because you feel you failed before to believe adequately for your financial provision. I let you fail, to humble you. I wanted you moldable in My hands.*

This scripture I heard yesterday two times on TBN, and felt perhaps I was to especially note it for my present circumstances:

**Those who hope in the Lord will renew their strength. They will soar on wings like eagles; they will run and not grow weary, they will walk and not be faint. (Isa 40:31 NIV)**

~~~~~

CONNECTION TIME

My last day of working at my job! I've looked toward and past this day for many months now. It's finally here! Yeah! Much as I have appreciated that job and much as it has been a blessing to me, I look forward, Lord, to the "something new" which You have for me and You've given me a taste of - writing our book together. Hopefully, I will be ready to begin more extended work time on it around Wednesday of the week after I move. Please keep me focused on it, Lord, and keep it primary in my life and thoughts.

I will, My child, and more. I will be a blessing to you all during this moving time, and I will be your peace, as you have asked Me, and I will bring you to Wednesday - our day to begin longer times together working on our book. You will be distributing this book to many of your friends - with joy in our accomplishment together. It must be together to have My anointing on it and have the power to transform lives which you and I both want it to do. It will. I will see to that.

Good, because I can't give it Your anointing and give it power to transform lives. Only You can do that. But I commit myself to work with you, Holy Spirit, to do this book together. That is one of the major purposes of my move.

Yes, and there will be other purposes which I have in mind which I will accomplish in your life also, My daughter...purposes which I already have set in place for you, and you will gradually see take place. Yes, they are good!

Do this each morning - sit before Me and with Me and tell Me of your love for Me. We will bond together for all that you need for that day. You may want to keep that taping of Joyce Meyer's description of what she does in her "connection time" with Me and listen to it occasionally. I may be reminding you to do that to pull you back onto that road together with Me, holding hands, and letting Me guide you on that pathway.

It will be fun. You will enjoy it---this next season of your life (our lives together) and it will bring you much joy and peace. And you will receive much satisfaction and contentment in knowing you have finished the work I've given you to do, and created you for, and trained you for all these years. And I will not let your work (this book) fall to the ground (as I said about Samuel's words) but will empower it and use it in a mighty way you don't begin to conceive of and don't

need to conceive of. That is My plan and you don't need to plan it at all - I will do it. It is good!

I like that phrase “connection time” with the Lord. I want to use that idea in the book. Once you give your life to the Lord and receive Him into your life, then you need to learn how to establish a “connection time” daily with the Lord. Some people may not even know this is a possibility. Maybe that is one of the purposes of our book --- to make people aware of that. That is what I feel I used to try to do by reading scripture and praying - to establish a “connection” to the Lord. That is what I think Catherine Marshall talked about in one of her books - about having an “encounter” with the Lord in her quiet time.

And this “connection time” then can grow to encompass more and more of your life as you start with it each day and gradually continue to talk with and commune with the Lord throughout the day. This also reminds me of what Brother Lawrence called “practicing the presence of the Lord.”

~~~~~

### *HE NEEDS OUR AVAILABILITY*

“God doesn't need our strength; He needs our availability. He's just looking for us to stand in His presence, gaze upon Him, love Him, and fulfill His word when He speaks.” (Secrets of the Secret Place by Bob Sorge, p 166)

I heard John Maxwell preaching on PTL show yesterday afternoon. He talked about two types of people (referencing the feeding of the 5000 and the boy with loaves and fishes): those who had a need God wanted to meet (the 5000) and those whom He wanted to use to meet that need (the boy).

Immediately I felt that I was like the boy with God wanting to use me in writing the book to meet a need in some others' lives. I wonder what that need is. Right now I would guess that need is to hear the gospel presented clearly and simply from someone they might receive it through (those who want to read my book). I expect the Holy Spirit will make that clearer as we go forward with this. There is a plan/reason for my writing this book and distributing it. I trust He will show me that reason as we go through the writing/distributing process.

~~~~~

BELIEVE MY WORD

That's My Word for you today...Believe and trust and obey.

How foolish you are (said gently and in a loving voice) **and how slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken.** (Luke 24:25 NIV)

All the writers of the Bible were prophets who spoke and wrote My Word. Believe My Word.

The grass withers and the flowers fall, but the word of the Lord stands forever. (1 Peter 1:24-25 NIV)

And we have the word of the prophets made more certain, and you will do well to pay attention to it, as to a light shining in a dark place, until the day dawns and the morning star rises in your hearts. Above all you must understand that no prophecy of scripture came about by the prophet's own interpretation. For prophecy never had its origin in the will of man, but men spoke from God as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit. (2 Peter 1:19-21 NIV)

~~~~~

## *LIFE GROUP*

Tonight I attended Walter and Kathleen's LIFE group for the first time. In Walter's teaching he said God is serious about what we are each asking Him to do in us and that he will require changes after we leave tonight. He said we should keep our eyes ahead on the promise given us rather than on the problems that need to be overcome to get to that promise.

I got in the line for prayer for the provision of all needed to fulfill the call to do the book. Linda (hostess) prayed for me and especially for God to light the pathway and overshadow me, and kept praying for the book to be a love letter from God to the people who read it - that all who read the book will experience God's love as they do.

Then Tracey and Steven came and said they heard I wanted a confirmation about something. (No person told them this that I know of. Beth said she didn't). They prayed for me after I told them about the book and believing for the financial provision. One thing Steven said was that I would get 3 confirmations, not just one. And he said one confirmation was that the Holy Spirit, God's presence, would be with me as I go through this time of doing the book. They prayed for the faith needed.

As I talked later with Steven and asked him if he wanted prayer for something he said he wanted to keep the close relationship with God he had been having for about the last month (when he gave himself completely over to what God wanted him to do) and that relationship seemed to have deteriorated on Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday of this week. He didn't want to "go back" to what life had been like before the recent closeness with God and wanted prayer for that. I suggested having a daily quiet time and reading the Word. He said he didn't read well. I'm thinking now that I might offer him my Bible

on cassettes for him to listen to. He said he was a prophetic intercessor and was called to be an evangelist.

After the prayer time Walter said to me that I was freer now than I had ever been before. I see that as very true!

~~~~~

BE CAREFUL TO FOLLOW

Be careful to follow every command I am giving you today, so that you may live and increase and may enter and possess the land that the Lord promised on oath to your forefathers. Remember how the Lord your God led you all the way in the desert these forty years, to humble you and to test you in order to know what was in your heart, whether or not you would keep his commands. He humbled you, causing you to hunger and then feeding you with manna, which neither you nor your fathers had known, to teach you that man does not live on bread alone but on every word that comes from the mouth of the Lord. Your clothes did not wear out and your feet did not swell during these forty years. Know then in your heart that as a man disciplines his son, so the Lord your God disciplines you.

Observe the commands of the Lord your God, walking in his ways and revering him. For the Lord your God is bringing you into a good land--a land with streams and pools of water, with springs flowing in the valleys and hills; a land with wheat and barley, vines and fig trees, pomegranates, olive oil and honey; a land where bread will not be scarce and you will lack nothing; a land where the rocks are iron and you can dig copper out of the hills.

When you have eaten and are satisfied, praise the Lord your God for the good land he has given you. Be careful that you do not forget the Lord your God, failing to observe his commands, his laws and his decrees that I am giving you this day. Otherwise, when you eat and are satisfied, when you build fine houses and settle down, and when your herds and flocks grow large and your silver and gold increase and all you have is multiplied, then your heart will become proud and you will forget the Lord your God, who brought you out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery. He led you through the vast and dreadful desert, that thirsty and waterless land, with its venomous snakes and scorpions. He brought you water out of hard rock. He gave you manna to eat in the desert, something your fathers had never known, to humble and to test you so that in the end it might go well with you. You may say to yourself, "My power and the strength of my hands have produced this wealth for me." But remember the Lord your

God, for it is he who gives you the ability to produce wealth, and so confirms his covenant, which he swore to your forefathers, as it is today. (Deuteronomy 8:1-18 NIV)

~~~~~

## *ABOVE ALL*

This is the song I had in my head when I woke up one day this week. Beth just found the words for it on her Michael W. Smith *Worship* album:

### ABOVE ALL

Above all powers, Above all kings  
Above all nature and all created things  
Above all wisdom and all the ways of man  
You were here before the world began  
Above all kingdoms, Above all thrones  
Above all wonders the world has ever known  
Above all wealth and treasures of the earth  
There's no way to measure what You're worth  
Crucified, Laid behind the stone  
You lived to die, Rejected and alone  
Like a Rose, Trampled on the ground  
You took the fall, And thought of me  
Above all

~~~~~

ALL GRACE

The word is very near you; it is in your mouth and in your heart so you may obey it. (Deuteronomy 30:14 NIV)

I love you, Lord. I give You all my days.
My days are Yours, Lord,
To bring forth all Your praise
Your praise within me that is to honor You.

This is my prayer as I begin this book:

Let Your praises pour forth in this book, Lord, as you and I write it together. Let it be Your love letter to those who read the book. And let them encounter You as a Person as they read this book...a Person who loves them and wants to meet with them also, as You do with me. Let

this book give them a spiritual pathway to follow on their own personal journey to know You, Jesus, and hear from You, and encounter You in a close, living, and loving relationship.

And this is the way you will write your book, My daughter...by My word in your mouth and heart and mind—putting that down on paper and printing it. We will do this together--the same thing as we have been doing by bits and pieces in your journals. And I will show you how to start, and what to put in the middle, and what to put at the end, how to finish it. I will proofread it with you and tell you when it is finished as I want it.

And God is able to make all grace abound to you, so that in all things at all times, having all that you need, you will abound in every good work. As it is written: “he has scattered abroad his gifts to the poor; his righteousness endures forever.” (Psalm 112:9 NIV) Now he who supplies seed to the sower and bread for food will also supply and increase your store of seed and will enlarge the harvest of your righteousness. You will be made rich in every way so that you can be generous on every occasion, and through us your generosity will result in thanksgiving to God.

~~~~~

## *FORGIVENESS*

Notes on forgiveness from Joyce Meyer’s book: *Bitterness, Resentment and Forgiveness*

Why do we need to forgive?

1. Because God said to
2. Because your faith won’t work if you don’t forgive
3. Because unforgiveness is spiritual filthiness in your inner man
4. Because unforgiveness causes torture in your own life
5. Because unforgiveness blocks your personal relationship with God
6. Because you cannot love properly without being able to forgive those who have hurt you.
7. Because if you don’t, you open a big door for the devil in your life.

~~~~~

GOD IS THE STRENGTH OF MY HEART

My Scripture reading today is Psalm 73. Favorite parts of it:

24 Yet I am always with you (God); you hold me by my right hand. You guide me with your counsel, and afterward you will take me into glory.

25 Whom have I in heaven but you? And earth has nothing I desire besides you.

26 My flesh and my heart may fail, but God is the strength of my heart and my portion forever.

28 But as for me, it is good to be near God. I have made the Sovereign Lord my refuge; I will tell of all your deeds.

Thank You, Lord, for letting me be near You, for keeping me close to You, at Your right hand. Thank You that You are my refuge. Thank You for guiding me with your counsel and that You will eventually take me into Your glory. Earth has nothing I desire besides You. You are the strength of my heart and my portion forever. I love You, Lord. Thank You for loving me!

~~~~~

## *MOUNTAIN OF THE LORD*

**Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob. He will teach us his ways, so that we may walk in his paths. (Micah 4:2)**

*I have things I want to tell you, My daughter. Come up to that place within you that is the mountain of the Lord within you. That's where I live. Come to Me there. I want to be found by you. I want to give you some instructions to guide you next. You have lots of things buzzing around in your mind that you might do. I want to give you clear instructions for "from now on."*

*That's good. Just listen. This is the place where I am, where I dwell. Right here with you, instructing you, teaching you My way for you. In the midst of the noise you can hear Me for I don't compete with the noise. I am within you. Even though you see things happening around you, you can still hear Me - for I am distinct from all those earthly things going on. This is to be an assurance to you - that you will always be able to hear Me from "within," no matter what is going on "without."*

*This is a good day! It's a good day for you, My daughter. You are right where, exactly where, I want you to be when I want you to be there. You know why? Because you listened to Me and were obedient to My guidance. Otherwise you might not be here on this day at this time. I want you now to go downstairs and turn on the news.*

First on the news: 70,000 US troops are being shifted from out of Europe and Asia.

This indicates on the natural level what is happening on the spiritual level: strategic shifting of the military forces of America. Seven = complete, rest, all, finished. Thousand = maturity: full stature, full completeness, full rest, fully finished, fully rest. What does this mean to You, Lord?

*It means fully prepared for the war maneuvers to come. You will see how this rearranging of troops is in preparation for what is to come in the U.S. and the same is true of the heavenlies. My troops are being shifted, rearranged, redeployed so they are totally ready for the spiritual heavenly warfare coming soon. I am in charge of them. I sent them where they need to be - and I have been, and will be doing that. You are where you need to be, and many others are also. I have been moving them a lot lately, have you noticed?*

~~~~~

HEALING PRAYER

I asked the Lord this evening after having prayer for my left eye at New Member class:

Do You want me to continue with this seeing distortion, Lord? Do You want me to have it?

Yes, for right now. I have a time and place when I will heal you. Until then you will continue to have it. I want to use it for My glory at a specific time. That is why I keep letting it stay when you get prayer for healing it.

Do not be discouraged and think I can't or won't heal you. I will at the precise time I want to - to bring Me the glory I want in front of certain people, and to affirm healing signs. It's not that you don't believe, because you do. You have the faith for it or you wouldn't be asking all these people. Keep asking when I lead you to.

~~~~~

## GIVE THANKS TO THE LORD

**Give thanks to the Lord, call on his name; make known among the nations what he has done. Sing to him, sing praise to him; tell of all his wonderful acts. (1 Chronicles 16:8-9)**

Thank You, Lord, for watching over my daughter when her car was hit last Thursday. Thank you for keeping her safe and for giving Your angels charge over her in the midst of that.

Thank You, Lord, for the new member class at church and for Nikki offering to pick me up and take me there.

Thank You, Lord, for this lovely new home you have brought me to live in right now, and for the companionship of Beth here.

Thank You, Lord, for Christ Triumphant Church, for the Pastors and staff, for the friendly people, for Your presence there.

Thank You, Lord, for the coming strategic prayer initiative, and for the Harvest International Ministries conference coming.

Thank You, Lord, for the book, THOUGHTS AND STORIES that you have written along beside me, and for what you are going to do next in getting it illustrated, published, and distributed. I trust You will show me the way.

I love You, Lord!

~~~~~

GAZE UPON HIM

One thing I ask of the Lord, this is what I seek: that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to gaze upon the beauty of the Lord and to seek him in his temple. (Psalm 27:4)

Remember the vision I gave you at CFO where you watched Me as I blessed the people? I gave you the ability to “gaze upon Me” then, and forever after then. That was a message to you that you would be given the ability to “gaze upon me” even as Pastor Alan had visions of what I had ahead for him in his life.

You, My child, can know that is what I have ahead for you - more and more - to see Me, to watch what I am doing, to know My Presence is near, to know I am watching you and am aware of you. And, you can know from this vision that My angels are always standing guard over and beside you through all the stages of your life - to the very end of your earth life. Know this.

~~~~~

## COME UP HERE

**“Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace whose mind is stayed on Thee, because he trusts in Thee.” (Isaiah 26:3)**

*I have been with you all through the writing of this book. It is My book now. I will take care of it. I will prosper it. I will take the next steps that need to be done. You just listen to Me and follow My directions. You don't need to ask anyone about printing unless I guide you to.*

*Yes, I am bringing you a printer that I am providing - through Beth at work. That is good. It is of Me.*

*I want to bring you up here to My healing room. I am sending forth My Word right now to you to “come up here” to My healing room. Come now, My child....*

~~~~~

SPEND LOTS OF TIME WITH ME

The Lord gave me a vision in which I was encapsulated in a bubble. I could see all that was going on around me, but it didn't touch me. I was protected.

I want you to think again about that bubble I put you in, in that vision. That is also a prophetic picture of where I will keep you throughout your days. You will see around you what is happening, but you will be encapsulated, protected, unharmed by it. Do you receive that?

Yes.

You are now in the main stream of where I want you to be to finish out your time on earth. You will stay here in Lee's Summit for the rest of your days, whether in Beth's house or another.

This is our best time - right now. You can be on earth typing, and still be with Me, walking with Me, listening to Me, in the heavenly spiritual realm. Then you can record what I say as we go. That is ok. That is what I want.

I am so much greater than what you can think or imagine. And what I do is so much greater than what you think or imagine. I want you to now spend lots of time with Me, before this computer, recording what I teach you, tell you, and show you. Do you understand?

Yes.

~~~~~



## I HAVE A UNIQUE WAY FOR EACH PERSON

*We're going up. You've had dreams about going up ramps and stairs. Those were prophetic dreams showing what I was going to do with you - take you "up" with Me. Remember the dream about Charis and you going up? Charis means gifting. This is a gifting I am giving you - to go up to a "new number" and new place with Me...and it is a beautiful place, a place of rest, a place of light and color. So that dream shows what I am now doing and will continue to do all the rest of your days on earth.*

*And it is ok to be working at the computer as we go. I want you to. I want you to record what I tell you and show you. That is my plan for you, and I have been teaching you this way for many years of your life. It is a good way. It is My way for you right now. Do not seek to find someone else's way, but just to find My way for you.*

*I have a unique way with each person. You do not need to find Todd Bentley's way, or Paul Keith Davis's way, but your own way with Me. You will like it and it is uniquely designed to fulfill you...the way I made you.*

*Think of Me as being Charis beside you, going up together to our special room of light and color and rest. You see, it is not someone else's number you stop at, but just your own - a special number just for you.*

*You and I can move along in the spiritual realm. I will show you what I want you to "see" and "hear", but mostly I just want you to spend the time with Me. Then you are "available."*

*I love you, My child. I love spending time with you. I gave My life for you, so you know how much I care about you.*

*And don't think you have to "get somewhere" to have a successful time with Me. Let Me decide each day where we will go and what we will do, ok?*

Yes, Lord

*Now wait...*

*There are lots of things you are "saved from" and lots of things you are "saved to". Let's get more into what you are "saved to." You are "saved to" be with Me and walk with Me daily "in the garden." Come to My garden, My child, My lovely one, and walk with Me.*

Yes, Lord!

*This is the way we will walk each day after you set yourself apart unto Me after Beth leaves for work Monday through Friday mornings. Give Me your mornings each day M-F for our “walks” together.*

OK, Lord

*Then you can read and listen to study materials in the afternoons.*

OK, Lord

*Do you think I would refuse to give you the money to be free from a job so we could walk together each day? No, I won't refuse you that money. Ask Me for it.*

I asked Him for money each month to be brought to me by the 1st of each month so we could continue these daily walks together...and the rest of what He outlined above.

*And I say “yes” to you, My daughter.. This is My idea. It is an easy way to live ONLY if I bring it about. You do not need to go out and “get” the money. I will bring it to you. Just trust in Me to provide. This is another experiment (test) in trusting Me.*

~~~~~

MY HEAVENLY HOME

Today the Lord impressed me to begin to put together another book about *Quiet Time Thoughts*, so I set up a computer file for that.

I'll just wait and see how He leads me. For now I am to just put my QT notes into a book computer file.

Since we are receiving a kingdom that cannot be shaken, let us be thankful, and worship acceptably with reverence and awe... (Hebrews 12:28)

Now rest and listen to Me. I am here. I want to talk to you today. I have lots to say to you. Just listen and write what I say.

Now rest in Me.

Quiet, quiet, quiet, rest, rest, rest

Wait before Me for Me to speak. Don't write anything unless I speak it into your thoughts.

Remember I talked about coming into My house, My mansion, to the room that is your special room? I want you to come there now in your thoughts. I will show you the room. What color is it, My daughter?

I want it to be my favorite colors: blue, neutral creams, pale pinks, pale aquas, and pale greens and lavenders.

Then that's what it will be - it is.

And what do you want in your room, your heavenly home?

Hmmm, I've never thought of that before. I would certainly want a window with a beautiful view outside at the landscape and the sky. I would want sunshine, and flowers, and trees, and lakes in view. I would want to see other people strolling about.

OK, what else would you want in the room?

Hmmmm, I guess a place to sit, a place to write, to communicate with others, a place to read and learn. I don't know if we sleep or eat in heaven, so I don't know if I need a place to sleep or eat. If so, I would want that too. I would want a place to invite others to come into my home and visit me. I sure would want You to come often to visit me.

OK. Do you have any idea what kind of service/work you would like to do?

Yes, I want to worship You, to sing, and dance and be absolutely free and uninhibited in that worship. I want to follow You wherever you go that You want me to. I want to learn and learn and learn about everything there is You want me to learn. I want to read books, visit all your wonderful marvelous rooms in heaven where You reveal things to us...like your library, your healing room, etc...the rooms Rick Joyner talked about in his books: THE FINAL QUEST and THE CALL. Perhaps you will use me as a teacher also. I want to learn and then teach what I learn if that is ever needed in heaven.

I want to relate in a connected, bonded, loving relationship with all the people you have for me to do that with—Your bride and all the others there. I want to sit at the banquet You have for Your bride and commune with You and all the others. I want to be special to You and to all the others in heaven - and they to me also.

I want to learn answers to many, many questions and mysteries of living on this earth. I want to hear how You led me each day even when I didn't see it. I want to learn how things I did might have helped others.

There may be a ministry to those who are born on earth and live on earth for the 1000 year reign - perhaps You will have something I can do in that ministry to rule and reign with You.

I know I need to “take in” and “give out,” so I want to take in the awe of Your presence and give out in worship, praise, singing, dancing. I want to take in information You want me to learn (and I think learning will come very quickly in heaven) and give it out where You want me to.

I guess I really don’t have much vision about what heaven is like other than what is in the Bible, Lord. Do you want to give me that?

Yes, that is why I am bringing up the subject. I will give you much vision about heaven over the next weeks in your journaling time, and I want you to write it down. OK?

OK, yes.

Waiting, waiting, waiting, quietly, quietly, quietly...

That’s all for right now. Now I want you to go print out the material for this past week and prepare a place for next week’s writing. Then I’ll tell you what I want you to do next.

~~~~~

## REAP THE FULL RESULTS

*There are special reasons why I did not want you to go to the family reunion. You did not know those when you made your decision - it was based on things you DO know: money, discomfort in going, Beth’s work, Beth’s vacation days for the rest of the year. Those were ok reasons to make your decisions. But there are other things - things in the heavenlies, the spiritual realm - that make it good that you stayed here this weekend. You will see some of these things, and others you will never know while on this earth.*

*I heard your plea yesterday in our writing together to KNOW things, and I gave you that desire. It is a good desire, a God given desire. And you WILL know things after you come up here, My daughter. I will teach you many things you will enjoy immensely learning, and, you are right, you will learn quickly because you will have the brain power originally given in the garden when I created man - much different than the brain power you have on the earth right now under the curse. You can only imagine what life might be like without the curse, and even then, you can’t imagine how great it really is.*

*That’s all I wanted to tell you today. But I did want you to know that you made the right decision in not going to the reunion this time. You WILL get to go another time, maybe next May. The Rapture will not be this coming Rosh Hashanah but IT MIGHT be the next one. There are still a few things yet I need to accomplish before I am ready to take out My bride. I have waited all these*

*2000 years, and I can wait 1 more if I need to, to finish the work I began when I came to earth. I need to yet reap the full results of the sowing of the seed of My life at that time. There is yet a little more to reap, but that little more is very important to Me - and to you since you are Mine.*

**Forgetting what lies behind and reaching forward to what lies ahead,  
I press on toward the goal for the prize of the upward call of God in  
Christ Jesus. (Philippians 3:13-14)**

~~~~~

BAPTISM

Yesterday (Sunday) I sat through the most extraordinary baptismal service I've ever seen. Each person who got baptized got prayed over and prophesied over (often by several people) so that each person took a lot of time. The service of baptism began around 10:30 and ended about 3:15 with a break of about 30 min. to have a prayer/prophetic send off to Jill Austin. People kept joining the line of those wanting to be baptized - most did it because they were obedient to the Lord and/or recommitting themselves. There were probably around 25-30 people baptized. The pastor often said that he felt someone else was to come. Some were first time baptisms - several children and youth. It was such a personal ministry one-on-one to them. It was very touching to watch and listen to the prophecies, the prayers, and watch the people going through it. I see this as preparing the people, giving them new beginnings, to get them ready for what God is bringing soon to this church and area.

~~~~~

## **LIVE ONE MOMENT AT A TIME**

*Today you get the printer. Tomorrow you may print out one copy of THOUGHTS AND STORIES and I will go through it with you. Then I will tell you what to do next. I'm teaching you to live one moment at a time, without knowing what is coming next. That's what the open space in your dream (orchestra line) meant - you will not know or see what you are to do or say next, just to listen to My voice (My song) and follow Me.*

OK, Lord, I say yes to You.

*You love Me, My daughter?*

Yes, Lord, I do.

*I know, but I wanted you to say it. Come up here - with Me.*

~~~~~

IN THE RIGHT PLACE DOING THE RIGHT THING

I didn't seem able to hear from Him. I did lots of other things but they didn't satisfy me. I read some of *WASTED ON JESUS* by Jim Goll, but that didn't satisfy me. I began to read *THE BLESSING OF FAVOR* by Kate McVeigh and that didn't satisfy me. They were both good books, but I couldn't stay with them for long.

Then I started reading *THE TORCH AND THE SWORD* by Rick Joyner. Beth has bought the book and I am so glad she did. I had been frightened by the title and didn't want to read it...but because she had it here and I picked it up, I started to read it. And *THIS* was what I was supposed to be reading! It tells of Jesus bringing Rick a torch (in a vision) and how that torch is the Presence of Jesus. We can hold that torch only so long as we stay close to Him. If we get too far away it becomes too heavy and we lay it down. And the Lord began to speak lots to me as I read. So that is a sign I was doing the right thing (in this case reading the right book) and His torch was again near, and I could hear Him speaking as I read.

So I came to the computer to record these matters so I can read them again later when I might need reminding of them.

1. When He is speaking to me, it is a sign I am in the right place doing the right thing that He wants me to do then.
2. As I carry the torch of His Presence it will be light to carry as long as I stay close to Him, and will become heavy when I get far from Him. This is a clue as to when I am on the right path or getting off the side of it.

~~~~~

## *DAYS OF CONSECRATION*

This is from Patricia King's article on ElijahList about 40 days of consecration in preparation for a season of enlargement and increase - enlargement of influence and an increase in anointing, favor, and blessing - acceleration of miracle power, healing, and soul winning. She said:

- He is ready to expand the church's sphere of influence in the world
- He is inviting anyone who is willing to partake in a preparation season for it.
- During this season of preparation what you sow, you will reap.
- The magnitude of the outcome will be dependent on our posture and prayer focus during the 40 days.
- It is going to take an expansion of our foundations in Christ and His Word.
- Our priority for preparing for a season of expansion in the Body is **MORE OF HIM!** More surrender, more anointing, more grace (His divine influence upon our lives), and especially **MORE FRIENDSHIP** with HIM.

## THE PRAYER STRATEGY

1. Spend extra time each day in worship and declaration of Christ's Lordship and Kingship over your life (and ministry, church, business).
2. Go through the scriptures daily, meditating on and praying through each portion, decreeing the promises over your life (and ministry, church, business).
3. Ask the Lord if you are to fast during this time. I would suggest fasting a certain type of food, something that you really like. This discipline reminds us that we are positioned to wrestle down the flesh and its passions so that the new life Christ has given us predominates. (Galatians 2:20). Ice cream keeps coming to my mind to fast, so I choose to do that
4. Pray in tongues each day (I would suggest a minimum of 15 minutes in focused time).
5. Spend time soaking and receiving by faith the fresh anointing, wisdom, and blessings for the next season.
6. Journal any insights the Lord gives you during this time.

## THE SCRIPTURES

The following scriptures have been quickened to me (Pat). They all include promises of what the Lord is inviting us to partake of:

### **Isaiah 54:2-3**

**Enlarge the place of your tent, stretch your tent curtains wide,  
do not hold back; lengthen your cords, strengthen your stakes.  
For you will spread out to the right and to the left; your descendants will dispossess  
nations and settle in their desolate cities.**

### **Matthew 4:1-25**

**Then Jesus was led by the Spirit into the desert to be tempted by the devil. After fasting forty days and forty nights, he was hungry. The tempter came to him and said, "If you are the Son of God, tell these stones to become bread."**

**Jesus answered, "It is written: 'Man does not live on bread alone, but on every word that comes from the mouth of God.'"**

**Then the devil took him to the holy city and had him stand on the highest point of the temple. "If you are the Son of God," he said, "throw yourself down. For it is written: 'He will command his angels concerning you, and they will lift you up in their hands, so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.'"**

**Jesus answered him, "It is also written: 'Do not put the Lord your God to the test.'"**

**Again, the devil took him to a very high mountain and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their splendor. "All this I will give you," he said, "if you will bow down and worship me."**

**Jesus said to him, "Away from me, Satan! For it is written: 'Worship the Lord your God, and serve him only.'"**

**Then the devil left him, and angels came and attended him.**

When Jesus heard that John had been put in prison, he returned to Galilee. Leaving Nazareth, he went and lived in Capernaum, which was by the lake in the area of Zebulun and Naphtali--to fulfill what was said through the prophet Isaiah: "Land of Zebulun and land of Naphtali, the way to the sea, along the Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles--the people living in darkness have seen a great light; on those living in the land of the shadow of death a light has dawned."

From that time on Jesus began to preach, "Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is near."

As Jesus was walking beside the Sea of Galilee, he saw two brothers, Simon called Peter and his brother Andrew. They were casting a net into the lake, for they were fishermen. "Come, follow me," Jesus said, "and I will make you fishers of men." At once they left their nets and followed him.

Going on from there, he saw two other brothers, James son of Zebedee and his brother John. They were in a boat with their father Zebedee, preparing their nets. Jesus called them, and immediately they left the boat and their father and followed him.

Jesus went throughout Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the good news of the kingdom, and healing every disease and sickness among the people. News about him spread all over Syria, and people brought to him all who were ill with various diseases, those suffering severe pain, the demon-possessed, those having seizures, and the paralyzed, and he healed them. Large crowds from Galilee, the Decapolis, Jerusalem, Judea and the region across the Jordan followed him.

#### **Solomon 8:5**

(I believe this will be our posture after the 40 day consecration period)

**Who is this coming up from the desert leaning on her lover?**

#### **Matthew 10:1-8**

(Speaks of the apostolic anointing. This is being offered to us.)

**He called his twelve disciples to him and gave them authority to drive out evil spirits and to heal every disease and sickness.**

**These are the names of the twelve apostles: first, Simon (who is called Peter) and his brother Andrew; James son of Zebedee, and his brother John; Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas and Matthew the tax collector; James son of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus; Simon the Zealot and Judas Iscariot, who betrayed him.**

**These twelve Jesus sent out with the following instructions: "Do not go among the Gentiles or enter any town of the Samaritans. Go rather to the lost sheep of Israel. As you go, preach this message: 'The kingdom of heaven is near.' Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse those who have leprosy, drive out demons. Freely you have received, freely give.**

#### **Matthew 28:19-20**

**Then Jesus came to them and said, "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me. Therefore go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and teaching them to**



obey everything I have commanded you. And surely I am with you always, to the very end of the age.”

**Mark 16:15-20**

He said to them, “Go into all the world and preach the good news to all creation. Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved, but whoever does not believe will be condemned. And these signs will accompany those who believe: In my name they will drive out demons, they will speak in new tongues, they will pick up snakes with their hands, and when they drink deadly poison, it will not hurt them at all; they will place their hands on sick people, and they will get well.”

After the Lord Jesus had spoken to them, he was taken up into heaven and he sat at the right hand of God. Then the disciples went out and preached everywhere, and the Lord worked with them and confirmed his word by the signs that accompanied it.

**Acts 1:8**

“But you will receive power when the Holy Spirit comes on you; and you will be my witnesses in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth.”

**Acts 4:32-34**

All the believers were one in heart and mind. No one claimed that any of his possessions was his own, but they shared everything they had. Weith great power the apostles continued to testify to the resurrection of the Lord Jesus, and much grace was upon them all. There were no needy persons among them. For from time to time those who owned lands or houses sold them, brought the money from the sales and put it at the apostles’ feet, and it was distributed to anyone as he had need.

**Psalm 91**

(This Psalm speaks of a supernatural protection that comes from abiding. The Lord will conquer warfare issues in our lives and ministry during this season.)

**He who dwells in the shelter of the Most High will rest in the shadow of the Almighty.**

**I will say of the Lord, “He is my refuge and my fortress, my God, in whom I trust.”**

**Surely he will save you from the fowler’s snare and from the deadly pestilence.**

**He will cover you with his feathers, and under his wings you will find refuge; his faithfulness will be your shield and rampart.**

**You will not fear the terror of night, nor the arrow that flies by day, nor the pestilence that stalks in the darkness, nor the plague that destroys at midday.**

**A thousand may fall at your side, ten thousand at your right hand, but it will not come near you.**

**You will only observe with your eyes and see the phnishment of the wicked.**

**If you make the Most High your dwelling--even the Lord, who is my refuge--then no harm will befall you, no disaster will come near your tent.**

**For he will command his angels concerning you to guard you in all your ways; they will lift you up in their hands, so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.**

**You will tread upon the lion and the cobra; you will trample the great lion and the serpent.**

**“Because he loves me,” says the Lord, “I will rescue him; I will protect him, for he acknowledges my name.**

**He will call upon me, and I will answer him; I will be with him in trouble, I will deliver him and honor him.**

**With long life will I satisfy him and how him my salvation.”**

**John 15:1-8**

**“I am the true vine, and my Father is the gardener. He cuts off every branch in me that bears no fruit, while every branch that does bear fruit he prunes so that it will be even more fruitful. You are already clean because of the word I have spoken to you. Remain in me, and I will remain in you. No branch can bear fruit by itself; it must remain in the vine. Neither can you bear fruit unless you remain in me.**

**I am the vine; you are the branches. If a man remains in me and I in him, he will bear much fruit; apart from me you can do nothing. If anyone does not remain in me, he is like a branch that is thrown away and withers; such branches are picked up, thrown into the fire and burned. If you remain in me and my words remain in you, ask whatever you wish, and it will be given you. This is to my Father’s glory, that you bear much fruit, showing yourselves to be my disciples.**

**Psalm 110:2, 3**

**(The LORD says to my Lord:)**

**The LORD will extend your mighty scepter from Zion; you will rule in the midst of your enemies.**

**Your troops will be willing on your day of battle. Arrayed in holy majesty, from the womb of the dawn you will receive the dew of your youth.**

**Deuteronomy 28:1-2**

**If you fully obey the LORD your God and carefully follow all his commands I give you today, the LORD your God will set you high above all the nations on earth. All these blessings will come upon you and accompany you if you obey the LORD your God.**

- **Blessed in the city and blessed in the country**
- **Fruit of your womb will be blessed**
- **Crops of your land and young of your livestock blessed**
- **Your basket and your kneading trough will be blessed**
- **Blessed when you come in and blessed when you go out**
- **The enemies who rise up against you will be defeated before you**

- **Blessing on your barns and on everything you put your hand to.**
- **Bless you in the land He is giving you**
- **Establish you as his holy people**
- **All peoples on earth will see that you are called by the name of the LORD, and they will fear you**
- **Grant you abundant prosperity**
- **Open the heavens, the storehouse of his bounty, to send rain on your land in season**
- **Bless all the work of your hands**
- **You will lend to many nations, but will borrow from none**
- **Will make you the head, not the tail**
- **Always be at the top, never at the bottom**

**Joshua 3:5**

**Joshua told the people, “Consecrate yourselves, for tomorrow the LORD will do amazing things among you.”**

**1 Chronicles 4:10**

**Jabez cried out to the God of Israel, “Oh, that you would bless me and enlarge my territory! Let your hand be with me, and keep me from harm so that I will be free from pain.” And God granted his request.**

**Colossians 3:1-4**

**Since, then, you have been raised with Christ, set your hearts on things above, where Christ is seated at the right hand of God. Set your minds on things above, not on earthly things. For you died, and your life is now hidden with Christ in God. When Christ, who is your life, appears, then you also will appear with him in glory.**

**Proverbs 2:1-15**

**My son, if you accept my words and store up my commands within you,  
turning your ear to wisdom and applying your heart to understanding,  
and if you call out for insight and cry aloud for understanding,  
and if you look for it as for silver and search for it as for hidden treasure,  
then you will understand the fear of the LORD  
and find the knowledge of God.**

**For the Lord gives wisdom,  
and from his mouth come knowledge and understanding.**

**He holds victory in store for the upright,  
he is a shield to those whose walk is blameless,  
for he guards the course of the just  
and protects the way of his faithful ones.**

**Then you will understand what is right and just  
and fair--every good path.**

**For wisdom will enter your heart,  
and knowledge will be pleasant to your soul.  
Discretion will protect you,  
and understanding will guard you.**

**Wisdom will save you from the ways of wicked men,  
from men whose words are perverse,  
who leave the straight paths  
to walk in dark ways,  
who delight in doing wrong  
and rejoice in the perverseness of evil,  
whose paths are crooked  
and who are devious in their ways.**

~~~~~

JUST BE WITH ME

This is a season of preparation and I want you to go through it and get prepared for what's coming. I will quicken these scriptures to you as you pray and decree through them.

Job 22:28 “You will also declare a thing and it will be established for you.”

Do not feel you are nothing, My daughter, for you are something to Me. I love you and I have plans for you - for ministry in My kingdom work, both now and in heaven.

I want you to focus on just being with Me - not what I will say, or what you might see. Just be with Me. Just be obedient to what I show you to do each day and watch how I guide you. When you are dependent on Me, not on yourself, it causes Me to be active in your life, with you. You need Me.

I am paying your salary, remember? I want your time for Me, for My work. Yes, you may do that request for Lee and Doris. I put your name in their minds in answer to their prayers. I want you to become involved in and be part of the healing ministry here. This is the way I'm pulling you into it.

~~~~~

## *DREAMS*

1. I was part of a group preparing/practicing to sing together before an audience. The leader pointed to me and I sang a verse as a solo. The words were telling how

Jesus was wonderful and Jesus was good. The notes came out clearly and I was not timid. The words were not scripted, but I just sang the thoughts that I wanted to about Jesus being wonderful and good to the same tune over and over.

2. I saw planting/cultivating being done in a field. There were already tall plants in that field, yet someone was still cultivating and, I think, planting in it.
3. I saw a very large refrigerator door open and we were looking at the instructions inside which told what to put in each compartment/space in this large door. One space was for stuff like butter and such. One space was for workers' supplies. It looked like I/we would be bending down a lot to put the regular refrigerator stuff in the lower parts of this door. I thought it might be good exercise for us to bend down to use the lower section.
4. I tried to scrape stickers off that were stuck on a window so it would be cleaner. I desired to see that window clean and free of various stickers on it. This seemed to be the window on the door of a classroom.
5. I saw blackboards being washed clean of all the chalky stuff that had been written on them. There was someone compiling how much stuff had likely been written on those blackboards over time, and it was something like 7 times 7. It was good to see them cleaned. This was in the same classroom as the door with the window mentioned in #4.
6. It seemed like I was preparing to plant seeds and cultivate baby chicks somehow. I was looking at the space/place where I was going to do this.

Before I went to sleep last night I was asked if I would get up and write the vision He was going to give me during the night. I said I would. But as I woke several times and thought about whether I had had a vision, it didn't seem like I had. But I did have bits and pieces of dreams as I wrote out above. If any of it was a "vision" I didn't recognize it as such.

The clearest and boldest memory this morning is of the singing the solo about Jesus over and over with a simple clear voice. I think I was a bit surprised I could actually sing when I was pointed to by the leader. Maybe that part was a "vision."

But all the things mentioned above were positive feeling, good, with joy at times. There were various other people involved, but I don't remember who they were. There were other singers and a leader of the singers, and there was an audience although this was not the actual performance, just the practice.

Perhaps this singing group is at CTC and the audience is the congregation at CTC. The singing could refer to prophecy about Jesus and His goodness and wonderfulness.

End of dreams and interpretation

It seems the Lord is leading me to NOT plan ahead as I have often done in my past, but to let Him lead me each day without preconceived plans. Like that leaf I saw floating in the water at Shelter Garden. I felt before I went to bed last night that He was wanting to give me a vision for what's coming next in my life so I could pray/decide/expect toward that new vision (beyond the book)...as in Job 22:28 **You will also declare a thing and it will be established for you.**

He tells me this is a season of preparation for me to go through. I think that is why I was attracted to Patricia King's 40 days of preparation email from ElijahList which I copied and put on yesterday's journal. This 40 days ends on the second day of Rosh Hashanah. It's not so much I must do everything on her preparation list, but that God wants me to see this time right now as preparation for what's coming, and get me ready for it.

**Deuteronomy 28:1-2**

**Now it shall be, if you diligently obey the Lord your God...all these blessings will come upon you and overtake you.**

*Notice - overtake you. That is what these blessings are now doing - overtaking you. They have been "piling up" in My storehouse waiting for this time for them to come upon you and overtake you. That time is now. Declare it.*

*Yes, I am with you My child. I love you and love to be with you. I have come to bring you these blessings, My joy, and My peace - all of it in the midst of a troubled world. You will receive MUCH blessing in the midst of all this - all that is happening in the world. I saved the blessings up for You so I could display My glory in you and through you at this season of time. You will be blessed more than you can even ask or imagine. Don't try to figure it out; just receive it from Me with joy.*

*Now do you want Me to tell you the meaning of those dreams?*

**DREAMS**

1. I was part of a group preparing/practicing to sing together before an audience. we were standing around a piano I was pointed to by the leader and I sang a verse as a solo. The words of the solo were telling how Jesus was wonderful and Jesus was good. The notes came out clearly and I was not timid. The words were not scripted, but I just sang the thoughts that I wanted to about Jesus being wonderful and good to the same tune over and over.

*Music = worship*

*Playing instrument = prophesying, ministering in the the gifts of the Spirit*

*1. The place is here in Lee's Summit, especially at CTC and all of its ministries (like LIFE groups). The leader is Pastor Alan. You are part of the*

*“singers”...those are the gifted ones he calls upon as he sees a need and senses you can help meet that need.*

*Everything you do out of this giftedness will show and declare how good and wonderful Jesus is. It will all be clear and you will not be timid in doing it, or afraid, or choked up (as Walter mentioned). Some of it could be prophecy coming from you: a singer, a singer of the Holy Spirit. Remember that His song has begun. It will be heard through My singers and come by the Holy Spirit.*

2. I saw planting/cultivating being done in a field. There were already tall plants in that field, yet someone was still cultivating and, I think, planting in it.

*2. The field is CTC where there are many “tall plants” mature people, but still lots of planting and cultivating going on for new “plants” to grow too. The one doing the cultivating is the Holy Spirit.*

3. I saw a very large refrigerator door open and we were looking at the instructions inside which told what to put in each compartment/space in this large door. The top space was for cold stuff like butter and such. Then another space - I don't remember what it was for. There were words imprinted between these first two sections telling what was to go in them and arrows pointing to the correct section. Then the next space was for workers' supplies. It looked like I/we would be bending down a lot to put the regular refrigerator stuff in the lower parts of this door. I thought it might be good exercise for us to bend down to use the lower section.

*3. Cold stuff at the top: those just visiting and observing needing the easiest to get to place, with butter (anointing) for them there.*

*Workers' supplies: help and ministry training for the workers of the ministries of CTC.*

*Regular stuff: what everyone needs. You must bend down to get it = be humble and bowed before the Lord.*

*A refrigerator is a storage place for food - this speaks of the distributing and storage of food for the people coming to CTC.*

4. I tried to scrape stickers off that were stuck on the window of a door so it would be cleaner. I desired to see that window clean and free of various stickers on it. This seemed to be the window on the door of a classroom which I was in.

*4. Stickers represent things that have been “stuck” on you from your past experiences with religious organizations, teachings, conferences, etc. Some of these stickers might impair your vision out the window which represents revelation. You have some stickers, My daughter. I am scraping them from you so you can have clearer vision of the real spiritual dimension. I am not going to*

*tell you what they are - just that I am scraping them off you little by little. When the window is clean, then you can see to go through the door. The classroom represents things to be learned in it.*

5. I saw blackboards being washed clean of all the chalky stuff that had been written on them. There was someone figuring how much stuff had likely been written on those blackboards over time, and it was something like 7 times 7. It was good to see them cleaned. This was in the same classroom as the door with the window mentioned in #4.

*Blackboards = places for writing stuff.*

*For 7x7 times they have been written on. Perhaps this refers to Matt 18:21 where Jesus is asked how many times we are to forgive - up to 7 times and Jesus answers 77 or 70x7.*

*If the blackboards represent people who come with much previous writing on them, perhaps this refers to the forgiveness they need to cleanse them so they will be clean and ready for the "new season" God is soon to bring upon us. This room too is a room for learning.*

6. It seemed like I was preparing to plant seeds and cultivate baby chicks somehow. I was looking at the space/place where I was going to do this.

*Seeds represent the Word.*

*Baby chicks represent baby people who need feeding, watering and protection to grow.*

*Hen--protection*

*Chick--defenseless, innocent*

~~~~~

SOAKING

This is what "soaking" is, My daughter, it is sitting in My presence, it is focusing your attention on Me fully, it is gazing at My beauty (one thing I ask of the Lord), it is stillness before God (be still and know), it is quietness and confidence (is my strength), it is rest in the Lord (wait patiently for Him).

It is all these things and more...much more. During soaking I am freer to come to you as there are no interruptions, and you are freer to "come up here" as there is time to come without interruptions. The atmosphere is right, your attitude is right, and there are not interruptions. That is one reason I often come to people at night - it is closer to those conditions.

And you are such a private person. A private person means you don't want to be vulnerable to others and allow them to see you as you are. I know why you are

as you are, and I will be changing that a little bit at a time. You will “come out of your shell” (as a pearl mentioned in the prophetic words over you) here at CTC but it will come about slowly and gently. It also involves trust which you need to develop toward CTC people and they need to develop towards you.

As you soak in My presence more deeply I will then be able to reveal more to you. And you will have to trust Me to enable you to remember what you have seen and record it later. These times are coming to you. Expect them and greet them with joy. Having you “come up here” is more important than your recording it all in accurate and complete detail. I enabled John to remember what he saw and write Revelation. I have enabled Rick Joyner to remember and record what he has seen. And I will you too.

Lots to tell you, lots to write, daughter. You are My listener and writer, remember? This is the way I have gifted you, and trained you, and want to continue to use you, ok?

OK, Lord.

~~~~~

## A METAMORPHOSIS

### THE TORCH AND THE SWORD

by Rick Joyner

(7)

“You may wonder why the Lord would give prophetic revelation in such a jumbled timeline....It is my opinion that the Lord does this kind of thing to keep us dependent on His Holy Spirit, not only for the revelation, but for the interpretation and application as well.

“Understanding prophecy has obviously been intentionally placed beyond the realm of human science or wisdom...To the true God seeker, the mysteries are a part of the glorious, ultimate quest--the great adventure that seeking God is supposed to be.

“The quest to know God and His ways is full of mystery. There are keys to unlocking these mysteries, such as faith, devotion to truth, integrity, and sanctification. However, these are not to earn gifts and revelation from Him, but to separate those who are true worshipers of a holy God from those who are just seeking knowledge.

(8)

“Even so, we are completely dependent on the Lord’s willingness to show us something before we can understand it the way it is intended. Fortunately, one of the greatest of His promises is that if we seek Him, we will find Him.

(9)

“I was beginning to understand that even though God had called me to the ministry I was attempting, I had confused His calling with His commissioning. Because of this, I started in the ministry prematurely. The Lord had been revealed “to me,” but not “in me” which Paul explained had to happen before he went forth to preach.

(10)

“All of this combined....compelling me to resign from the ministry....until I felt the Lord had truly been revealed ‘in me.’”

*The Lord says this book (THOUGHTS AND STORIES) begins His being revealed “in me.” for others to see. I am to allow others to see Him revealed “in me.”*

(12)

“I had self-published my first book, THERE WERE TWO TREES IN THE GARDEN.

(13)

“That vision imparted to me a great hope for the future, and the church, which has given considerable purpose and direction to my ministry since. (THE HARVEST).

(14)

“Bob called and gave me words, or shared dreams which were incredibly specific and detailed, and then they would come to pass in the most amazing ways. This was more wonderful than can be described, imparting to me a sense of being in the will of the Lord like I never felt before in my life. Every day became an amazing and wonderful adventure. I was convinced this was the way the Christian life was supposed to be!

“I received a word from the Lord that I had become too busy, and I was already five months behind in what He had given me to do that year....He also reminded me that it was five months since the promised visitation, and this was the reason I had not received the commission yet. He said, if I would repent and go home, He would visit me.”

*I’ve given him (Rick) what he needed for his ministry (the power surge when Jesus laid hands on him 5 times) and I will and am giving you what you need for the ministry I have for you - listening and writing.*

(17)

“What the Lord had imparted to me was a commission to help release the five equipping ministries listed in Ephesians Four to the church, which are essential for her to fulfill her last day ministry.”

*And I will be releasing one of those to you, daughter, soon - prophecy. I will have one of My servants, Walter, release that in you. It is already in you, as he told you, but it still needs to be released. And the Friday night group will also help by giving you a place to begin releasing it in an accepting atmosphere/surrounding. Do not fear it; just release it from inside you when I guide you to do that.*

(19)

“I had almost lost my commission to someone else because of my reticence and feelings of inadequacy. Then I had overreacted and became so busy that I almost missed my commission because I was doing too much. There is a ditch on either side of the path of life, and I had fallen into it on each side!

“Many miss because they are too hesitant to start. Others get into ministry and quickly become so busy doing things for the Lord that they fail to draw close to Him. A successful Christian life will not be based so much on how much work we have done, but rather on how close to the Lord we have become, and how obedient we have been.

“It is not possible to walk as we are called without a personal encounter with the Lord every day. We need a holy addiction to His presence so that he becomes more important to us than oxygen.

(22)

“I knew the timing for this had to be right, and that the most important things usually take the longest time to unfold. I knew I would have to stay focused, as well as patient.

“It is my calling to summon those who will live to do the will of God. They will live in a way which will forever be a testimony that truth is greater than any lie and that love is stronger than death. At the same time, mankind is learning for sure that anything done without the Lord will ultimately lead to a most terrible disaster. They will also see the most wonderful consequences from things that are done in obedience to Him.

(26)

“You simply cannot believe we are coming to the last days without understanding that there will be a dramatic increase of prophetic revelations and experiences. In fact, every time the Holy Spirit is poured out there are accompanying dreams, visions, and prophecies.

“One of the reasons these experiences will become so common as we proceed toward the end of this age is because we are going to need them....they are crucial for our guidance, and we are going to need more specific guidance in the times ahead.

(28)

“The body of Christ is about to go through a metamorphosis. It has been like a caterpillar crawling along the ground, but it is about to emerge into a glorious butterfly which soars above the earth. The church that is about to arise will be more at home in the heavenly realm than the earthly.

“The kinds of experiences I am writing about will not seem strange to that church, and those who are going to be a part of it will soon hear a clear trumpet call, which is revealed in Revelation 4:1-2. (“Come up here”)

“There is a door standing open in heaven, and there is an invitation for us to go through it. Those who answer this call will be caught up into the Spirit, with the result that they will always be seeing the One who sits on the throne. This is the ultimate purpose of all true, prophetic revelation--seeing the glorious, risen Christ and the authority that He now has over all.

(29)

“One of the primary results of any experience is to change concepts into heart beliefs. This is going to be the result of the prophetic revelation which will be poured out “in the last days.”

~~~~~

NOTES FROM LIFE GROUP

Last night at Walter and Kathleen’s Life Group the focus was on how we see ourselves and how that affects what we do. They showed us a veggie tales video about one who wanted to dance but thought he would be laughed at and not do it right, etc. And they how he found out it was ok to be as he was, that the Lord made him as he was.

Linda gave a testimony about a breakthrough in her life this past week which freed her up to do dancing (especially prophetic dance) which she had in her but was afraid to do. The Lord gave her a picture/vision of being with Him and walking in a river where she was splashing water and they were laughing.

It reminded me of the vision He gave me of dancing with Him as a little child.

It seems I was taught as a child to be stiff, formal, quiet, behaved, not to talk, not to make noise, not to cough, not to show my emotions.....all this to get the approval of my parents. I still have in me the feeling that those things are what bring approval from others. It is hard to break out of that inhibited mode and believe it is ok to speak, move, dance, laugh,

show my emotions, etc. I grew up afraid of making mistakes and receiving disapproval for that. The fear of making mistakes was very, very strong, so strong it probably caused me to make them (especially in musical solo performances) and I condemned myself for them even before making them. It was miserable facing performances and the fear of not being perfect.

We were given the homework of finding three Scriptures which give us a picture of who we really are in Christ that we can hold before us. So today I am seeking these scriptures. These are the ones that come into my mind:

Revelation 3:7-8

These are the words of him who is holy and true, who holds the key of David. What he opens no one can shut, and what he shuts no one can open. I know your deeds. See, I have placed before you an open door that no one can shut. I know that you have little strength, yet you have kept my word and have not denied my name. (Jesus opens a door before me that no one can shut even though I have little strength.)

Psalm 23:6

Surely goodness and mercy will follow me all the days of my life, and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever. (I have goodness and mercy following me all my life)

Psalm 27:4

One thing I ask of the Lord, this is what I seek; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to gaze upon the beauty of the Lord and to seek him in his temple.

(I dwell in the house of the Lord and look upon Him)

Psalm 139:13

You knit me together in my mother's womb (He made me.)

2 Corinthians 5:21

God made him who had no sin to be sin for us, so that in him we might become the righteousness of God. (I am the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus)

Isaiah 30:15

In quietness and confidence is your strength. (I am quiet and confident)

Psalm 8:32

I will instruct you and teach you in the way you should go; I will counsel you and watch over you. (I am being instructed and taught, counseled and watched over)

Matthew 28:20

And Lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. (Jesus is always with me)

Luke 2:19

But Mary kept all these things and pondered them in her heart. (I keep things and ponder them)

Jeremiah 1:5

The word of the Lord came to me, saying, “Before I formed you in the womb I knew you; before you were born I set you apart. I appointed you as a prophet to the nations.”

“Ah, Sovereign Lord,” I said, “I do not know how to speak; I am only a child.”

But the Lord said to me, “Do not say, ‘I am only a child.’ You must go to everyone I send you to and say whatever I command you. Do not be afraid of them, for I am with you and will rescue you,” declares the Lord.

Then the Lord reached out his hand and touched my mouth and said to me, “Now, I have put my words in your mouth.” (I was known before I was born and was set apart for the Lord’s calling. I am to do what He leads me to do and not be afraid. He will be with me.)

Habakkuk 2:2

“Write down the revelation and make it plain on tablets so that a herald may run with it. For the revelation awaits an appointed time; it speaks of the end and will not prove false. Though it linger, wait for it; it will certainly come and will not delay.”

(I am to write down what He instructs me and it will come at the appointed time)

Proverbs 3:5-6

Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and lean not on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge him, and he will direct your paths. (I am to trust in Him and He will direct my path)

Psalms 91:1

He who dwells in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. (I dwell in the secret place and abide under His shadow)

Revelation 14:4

They follow the Lamb wherever he goes. (I follow Jesus wherever He goes)

Isaiah 50:4

The Sovereign Lord has given me an instructed tongue, to know the word that sustains the weary. He wakens me morning by morning, wakens my ear to listen like one being taught. (The Lord gives me words that help others and enables me to listen as He teaches me.)

What these Scriptures say to me:

- (Jesus opens a door before me that no one can shut even though I have little strength.)
- (I have goodness and mercy following me all my life)
- (I dwell in the house of the Lord and look upon Him)

- (He made me.)
- (I am the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus)
- (I am quiet and confident)
- (I am being instructed and taught, counseled and watched over)
- (Jesus is always with me)
- (I keep things in my heart and ponder them)
- (I was known before I was born and was set apart for the Lord's calling. I am to do what He leads me to do and not be afraid. He will be with me.)
- (I am to write down what He instructs me and it will come at the appointed time)
- (I am to trust in Him and He will direct my path)
- (I dwell with the Lord and look upon Him, see Him)
- (I dwell in the secret place and abide under His shadow)
- (I follow Jesus wherever He goes)
- (The Lord gives me words that help others and enables me to listen as He teaches me.)

What scriptures/ideas do You want to give me, Lord?

You are My child and precious in My sight.

You are perfect before Me.

You delight Me with being just the way you are, the way I made you.

I love you, and want you to spend all your time with Me.

Last night Kathleen came over and spoke words to me about my future. That I would go to people and speak something to them or do something for them which would bless them.

Steven came over to me and told me what a blessing the Bible on Tapes were, that he had been listening to them about 3 hours a day, and he excitedly told some of the things he was hearing from Jesus and Paul. He said – I thought I came to be with Beth, but really I came to bless him. He said (in regard to the book) that some people might rebuke me at first when they read it, but later they would bless me for helping them. And he talked about all the crowns I would get for all the people I would help and there would be many through the book.

It seems that Steven was the first of those that Kathleen told me about. Perhaps Margaret (to whom I loaned the cassette tape by Todd Bentley about the 3 baptisms of fire) will be next.

~~~~~

## *BEAR THE IMAGE OF THE CREATOR*

THE TORCH AND THE SWORD

by Rick Joyner

(35)

Jesus: "You can be more powerful washing dishes and staying close to Me than you would be leading armies or nations but drifting from Me."

Thomas: "Not many have learned to abide in His presence. If you will stay close to Him, you will take what you see and feel here with you and impart it to many others. If you take this torch (presence of Jesus), and then lay it down, you can also be used to do much evil."

"This torch will give its bearer great influence. Those who have carried it, and then laid it down, often did so because they began to esteem the influence of the torch more than His presence. As they drifted from Him, the torch became too heavy for them and they laid it aside, and began to substitute their own words for His Words. This is how the doctrines and traditions of men began to eclipse the influence of His Spirit over men."

(36)

Jesus: "My Spirit will go with you, and will convict you of your tendency to drift from Me. Even so, you must follow My Spirit. Even the torchbearers will not be forced to follow Me.....all will fall who do not love the truth more than they love the praises of men.....This will be your daily choice--to follow Me or serve idols which can easily eclipse your affection for Me."

**Romans 8:11**

**But if the Spirit of Him who raised Jesus from the dead dwells in you, He who raised Christ Jesus from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies through His Spirit who indwells you.**

*Being close to Me causes you to have Life in you, daughter, rather than death which is trying to kill your body (with aging, eyes diminishing, hearing diminishing, etc.) It is the devil's purpose to kill you, to destroy you, through your health and finances. But I am your Life, and I give Life to your mortal body, and to your provisions (finances). Claim that Life.*

(38)

Thomas: "Many fall under even the slightest touch of His Spirit, and can become drunk in the Spirit by just a taste of this. However, the priests had to learn to stand and minister even in the presence of His glory. If you yield your body to this life, you will be drunken. If you yield your spirit, you will be quickened, strengthened, and see even more clearly. You must train the coming ones not to seek to feel good, and not to become intoxicated by this power, but rather sobered, able to see clearly and function in their duty. You will have forever to feel good after you have accomplished your purpose."

(39)



"I looked at the fire on the water and I saw that the water was composed of multitudes of beings--people! They were on fire but they were not being consumed. They were coming alive. This was a fire that would one day cover the earth. It would consume the wood, hay, and stubble, but it would purify the gold, silver, and precious stones in every life. I thought about what the Lord said in Luke 12:49:

**I have come to cast fire upon the earth; and how I wish it were already kindled!**

I looked over at Thomas. He knew what I was thinking. (He said,) "Yes, the time has come. The fire is now kindled!"

*And it is kindled in you, My daughter, and it is burning brighter and brighter - and in Beth too. And you see it around you each Sunday at CTC and LIFE groups, etc. And in the books you read, and in your relationship with Me. The fire is NOW kindled! You have it! You give it to others as you touch them daily. You give it out in our book. It's the fire of My Kingdom on earth. It's the fire of Me.*

*Those who don't want the fire will stay far from you, as they did from Me. Those who desire the fire of My presence, will come closer to you. Watch for this coming closer or going farther away from you. It is not you, but the fire of My Presence they are reacting to. That's why more and more of your friends are those close to Me, and those not close to Me you seldom deal with anymore, except on occasions when you go "out into the world."*

(41)

Jesus: "When I walked with Adam, I taught him about the creation and his purpose for cultivating and maintaining it. I also gave him the freedom to be creative as he cultivated it. He was created to bear My image. To bear the image of the Creator, one has to be creative. In this we had great fellowship."

~~~~~

CREATIVITY

You see, daughter, how you are creative as you come closer to Me and you must express that creativity....the book expresses your creativity, and through it you and I had fellowship together. As you sit and listen to Me each day you are expressing the creativity I give you. Your way to express it is in writing. Some express it in singing, some in preaching, some in teaching, you in writing. The more you write (for Me) the more you express what I created you to be and do - your own creativity. This is where you come closest to Me-when you are writing and listening for what to write. I made you this way. I have a reason for that. You will understand this more as you follow Me along the path of writing what I

lead you to write. This is just now being harvested - what I trained you for all these years.

Your dreams (many) about being in a place of learning shows you a picture of this ...sitting and learning from Me, and writing it down - as a student in My classroom of life.

That's why you've given me skills in editing, proofreading, punctuating, grammar, formatting, organizing, etc. isn't it? And given me interest in creative writing since I was a small child. I have a freedom to be me when I am writing down my thoughts. That's why I want often to express myself to someone else by writing rather than speaking. The words come much more easily and without conflict or fear when I am writing.

And to think that I married a husband who taught English and was very critical of others' writing, and of me. Was that part of Satan's plan to stifle and thwart Your plans for my writing for You?

Oh, yes! Just like Satan's plans to cause you difficulties in vision, health, and provision are part of his plans to keep you from fulfilling what I created you to be and do. But I AM GREATER THAN HE IS! "Greater is He that is in me than He that is in the world." I will overcome for you what he tries to do to block/stop you. You stay close to Me and we will do this together! That wasn't coincidence that she chose that saying to put on a bookmark for you... it was My message to you in stitching.

~~~~~

## FINANCES

**"Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal. But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where moth and rust do not destroy, and where thieves do not break in and steal. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also. (Matthew 6:19)**

*And see, that's where your heart is now, daughter. It is with Me and I am your treasure. No thief can break in and steal this treasure. I will not allow it.*

**No one can serve two masters. Either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will be devoted to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve both God and money. (Matthew 6:14)**

*And you won't serve both God and mammon. I am calling you to be completely under My system now. You tried before but you didn't understand how to contend for it and believe for it. Now you do. It is by those two pieces of armor in your hands--the shield of faith and the sword of the Spirit...the Word of God.*

*These words are quite sufficient...just send them by faith, by your speaking them, to fight the battle. Remember My Word is alive and active and sharper than any two edged sword.*

*No, your time wasn't wasted during those many years of being a church secretary. I taught you a lot during that time, and together we paid off your debts. Now we will pay off your debts again, but quickly this time...debts of the car and hospital and doctors. After that you will have a lot to be generous with - as I know you want to be and I have given you a heart to be.*

*I am not speaking to you of no avail...I am speaking to you of what WILL avail, what will prevail over the world's system of provision. That is My system of provision. It is a higher system and VERY REAL. As I am greater than Satan, My provision system is greater than the world's (his). He tries to rule people through mammon's provision system (which came under the curse). He tries to rule through the curse and through his ruling power in the world. But there is a spiritual system of financial (and other) provision which is greater. That is where I have called you to live now.*

*And this spiritual system, which is greater than the world's or Satan's, includes finances, health, provision, love, caring, fellowship, instruction, homes, jobs, friends, food - everything you need in life. Remember, it includes health too. Remember those people on that island where all got right with Me? - and their produce changed to the best too?*

*It is also that way in the spiritual realm. You and Beth have a house of righteousness here and I will maintain it from the spiritual realm, from My kingdom realm, and you both as you live together here. That is one reason I brought you both under one house for now.*

**Therefore I tell you, do not worry about your life, what you will eat or drink; or about your body, what you will wear. Is not life more important than food, and the body more important than clothes? Look at the birds of the air; they do not sow or eat or store away in barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not much more valuable than they? Who of you by worrying can add a single hour to his life?**

**And why do you worry about clothes? See how the lilies of the field grow. They do not labor or spin. Yet I tell you that not even Solomon in all his splendor was dressed like one of these. If that is how God clothes the grass of the field, which is here today and tomorrow is thrown into the fire, will he not much more clothe you, O you of little faith? So do not worry, saying, 'What shall we eat?' or 'What shall we drink?' or 'What shall we wear?' For the pagans run after all these things, and your heavenly Father knows that you need**

**them. But seek first his kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well. (Matthew 6:25-33)**

~~~~~

KEEP DWELLING IN THE SECRET PLACE

If \$100,000 was what you felt you needed to live until the rapture, and I provide for your living expenses some other way, will that still meet your need for living expenses?

Yes, Lord. What do You have in mind? I want Your wisdom and ask for Your guidance about my living expenses needed right now. You said, in regard to the lilies of the field, how much more would your Heavenly Father provide for you than them...oh you of little faith.

It's all working just right, My daughter, coming together in My perfect timing, My perfect plans for you. I haven't revealed them to you yet because it is not yet My time to do that, but I am giving you something to ponder. What you will do this day, and this month, is wait and see what I do - then join Me in it. Remember? I WILL show you the way to walk on the path I have for you. Keep your hands in Mine. That is where you are safe and secure. Keep dwelling in the secret place of the Most High and you shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Psalm 91:1 KJV He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

You ARE abiding there right now, daughter, and that is where I want you every day and every hour of every day. Be there right now. I will show you the way. Do not worry or fret - just watch and see what I am doing and join Me, ok?

Yes, Lord.

~~~~~

## **THY KINGDOM COME, THY WILL BE DONE**

**Our Father, who art in heaven, hallowed by Thy name.  
Thy kingdom come, they will be done, on earth as it is in heaven.**

*And it is coming. Very soon. We are in the transition stage now into My kingdom coming fully. During this transition there is great struggle and turmoil. You see it in the weather (Hurricane hitting FL coast tomorrow), in the wild fires, in the weather switches from hot to cold, in the tornadoes, the flooding, the typhoons*

*in the South Seas, etc. There is much turmoil in the weather. There is much turmoil in people, especially if they aren't focused on Me. There are feelings of uncertainty, of insecurity, of the unknown events that might happen (like terrorists). This is the time I mentioned in Isaiah 60:2 "See, darkness covers the earth and deep darkness is over the peoples." BUT, My kingdom is coming and My will is being done more and more each day as we proceed toward its fullness being manifest in the millennium.*

**Give us this day our daily bread,**

Lord, I ask you for my daily bread, the provision I need to live during all these transition days. You are my provider. I look to You.

*Yes, I say yes to you. I promise I will provide for you all the days of your life on this earth. I will show you how to connect with that provision I have for you. I will bring it about. You do not need to do anything except wait on Me, trust Me, call to Me, and I WILL answer you.*

I wait on You, Lord, and I trust You. I believe Your promise.

**And forgive us our debts as we forgive our debtors.**

Lord, I ask You to forgive me for all my sins through Your blood shed for them.

*I forgive you, My child. You are clean before Me. I know your heart and it is clean and pure.*

**And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.**

Keep us safe from temptation and deliver us from all evil, Lord. Protect us wherever we go this day, and protect our homes, our cars, our lives, and our work, from evil, Lord. I plead the blood of Jesus over all this.

*And I say yes to you, for these requests.*

*You feel under stress, pressure today. That is because of all the turbulence in the spiritual realm today. A great battle is on and the presidential race is a product of some of that battle. It is in high gear now. Yes, I will be with your president as you ask. I will guide what he says and does not say. I know that is important to some people. I know how the media pick on little things that aren't important and mock and tear down him in false ways. These things will happen because the enemy uses lies and distortion constantly to blur things. Keep coming to Me for clarity on the news.*

~~~~~

WALK WITH GOD

THE TORCH AND THE SWORD

by Rick Joyner

(41) Jesus: “True creativity can only be found by those who walk close to Me. It is a relationship to Me which few have experienced, but that I cherish very much....The time has come for all who seek Me and My ways, to know My name and to know My ways, which were revealed when I walked the earth.”

(42) Jesus: “There is great power in life, but all life will lose its power if it does not stay close to Me.”

Enoch: “The purpose of every movement on earth is to compel men to do what I did—to walk with God until they are more at home in the heavenly realm than on earth. Man was created to dwell on the earth with his body while his spirit soared into the heavens.....Now you must learn to walk with endurance. You must resolve to walk each day in the domain over which the Lord has given you to rule. He has given you authority, but you must walk with Him in your domain. Only then will you be fruitful and multiply as you are called to be. Your domain is your garden.

You see, My daughter, why I made that song (In The Garden) so meaningful and important to you? It is because I want you to walk “in the garden” with Me every day. Your way of doing this is coming into My presence, as you did today, and listening and writing for Me. We do this together. In this way you fulfill the creativity I put in you and the way I want to express Myself through you to others. For some it’s speaking; for you it’s writing what you hear from Me. Through doing this daily, or as I lead, you will be strengthened through the Life which flows from Me into you daily. Writing is your domain over which I have given you rule.

(43) Enoch: “The Lord makes His messengers flames of fire. You cannot walk with God, or fulfill His purpose for you on the earth, unless you keep this fire burning in your heart. Lukewarmness is your deadly enemy. You must not let the fire wane by drifting from His presence. This fire which now burns in your heart must be given fuel each day. Its fuel is the atmosphere of heaven, which is the breath of God. What He breathes upon lives, and what He does not breathe upon dies. Seek this life and pursue it. If you do, you will leave a trail of life where the River of Life will break out and flow. If you walk as you are called, you will help restore true life to the earth.”

You see, I AM restoring true life to you. I AM filling you with My presence daily as you come to Me. I give you strength and desire for Me, and joy as you go. Yesterday, when you felt depleted and sensing the enemy wanted you to succumb to depression and futility of life, you needed to call out to Me. I will save you

from futility and from depression. As you breath the atmosphere of heaven where I am, you will find new life coming into you. Do you sense it now?

Yes.

Whenever you feel this new life slipping away, call to Me. I will come and renew you. You live in a world which is out of balance and in great turmoil during this transition time of the pouring out of My Spirit and the pouring out of the enemy's terror all at the same time. The two cannot co-exist very long without tearing the person or earth apart. As I pour out My Spirit more and more the turmoil will get worse. You will see it in the weather patterns, the unrest of people as well as unrest and turmoil in earthly things/pursuits. This will cause lots of shaking. You will see the shaking and be amazed at it. You see it in the election process now. That is shaking! But this will continue until I take My Bride away. Then the wrath of God will be poured out on all that's left on the earth - in retribution against those who have rejected Me and My sacrifice.

(44) Jesus: "After each of the torchbearers departed the earth, they left their mantles of authority to be picked up by others. These have been divided just as Mine were at the cross. When one has a part of a mantle and comes together with one who has another part, their authority will be magnified. Many of these mantles were hidden and kept for this time. These have been reserved for those who will be My messengers in the last days.

You are one of My messengers, My daughter.

"It is true that spiritual authority multiplies with unity. One can put a thousand to flight, but two can chase ten thousand. The unity that these last day messengers of power walk in will multiply the authority of the mantles they carry. The earth has never seen anything like what I am about to release through these messengers. They will walk in the fire of all who went before them."

So that is one reason I brought you to CTC...to join the multiplied authority and power of others with mantles also, and to come into unity together with them here. You felt this unity the very first time you visited here and it caused you to weep. That wasn't a coincidence. The yearning to hurry and come was no coincidence. That is because you felt and knew a unity with Pastor Alan and others here at CTC and it fulfilled a great need you had to "connect" with such people. That is why you needed to wait until you came here and joined this unity of mantles to write the book - and why it came together so quickly. Yes, I do have more writing for you to do, and this is part of it, what you are writing right now...this understanding of coming together with others who also bear the torch and mantles from past generations who laid them down for you all to pick up. Many at CTC have mantles which they have picked up from past generations.

That explains the dream I gave you where you were alive, but many behind you had gone before you and were looking to you, the person alive now, to continue the work out in "that field" under the singing of the Holy Spirit. The singing of the Holy Spirit represents the anointing. He comes often through music...heavenly music. Satan knows this and he uses music to come to his own, as I use music to come to My own.

(45) Jesus: "When you return, this will all seem like a dream to you. The earth is under a shroud of fear and doubt which is growing thicker and darker. Even so, this realm is more real than the earth. But those in your time who break through the fear and doubt to walk in the power of life here will exhibit the greatest faith, and they will be trusted with the greatest authority.

"You may only vaguely remember what you see and feel here. Even so, the yearning for what you are now experiencing has been imparted to you, and this yearning will not go away. It is real and will lead you to reality.

"You can have all that you experience here again, but you too must grow up into it as you walk with Me on the earth. Only by this will you be wise and humble enough to be trusted on earth with the authority and power that you feel here. Wisdom and humility are more important than the power. Without them the power will corrupt you, and you will be used for evil. It is by your wisdom and humility that you will be able to help My messengers along their way."

You see, My child, even as you read My words to Rick Joyner My words impart to you such a yearning for that closeness with Me which he had. This realm becomes real to you as you read. This yearning will help lead you to come to Me more often and experience Me greater. I am leading/teaching you to be wise and humble enough so you can be trusted with the authority and power I want to give you. I am doing this, not you. In it's time I will do it swiftly.

~~~~~

## *I WILL COUNSEL YOU AND WATCH OVER YOU*

Thank You, Lord, for this holiday to rest and that I get to spend it with You. Thank you for the beautiful cool breeze and sunshine after last night's storm. I love You, Lord!

**Cast your cares on the Lord and he will sustain you; he will never let the righteous fall...But as for me I will trust in you. (Psalm 55:22, 23b)**

These are my cares I am casting on You this morning, Lord...

That You would provide the finances needed for this month, and show me/provide for the financial needs in the coming months.



That You would guide me as to what to do with each day, and what ministry to commit to, and whether to be involved in the women's ministry, and whether to visit the Friday night nurturing ministry gathering.

That You would guide me in writing each day and in publishing just what You want published with the publishing group You want to use, in exactly the timing You purpose for it to be done.

*This is good and I say "yes" and "amen" to your prayers listed here. I will do all of that and more - in My timing. Wait patiently for Me, My child. I love you and care for you and I will instruct you and teach you the way you should go; I will counsel you and watch over you. That is My Word and that is the truth. I will do it.*

Are You ruling in my situation, Lord?

*Yes, I am. You are watching Me rule and reign in your life situation. Just watch to see what I am doing, and join Me.*

~~~~~

THREE BAPTISMS OF FIRE

**Praise the Lord, O my soul;
all my inmost being, praise his holy name.
Praise the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all this benefits--
who forgives all your sins and heals all your diseases,
who redeems your life from the pit
and crowns you with love and compassion,
who satisfies your desires with good things
so that your youth is renewed like the eagle's. (Psalm 103:1-5)**

**For as high as the heavens are above the earth,
so great is his love for those who fear him;
as far as the east is from the west,
so far has he removed our transgressions from us. (Psalm 103:11-12)**

**The Lord has established his throne in heaven,
and his kingdom rules over all. (Psalm 103:19)**

I do love You, Lord! I want to tell You this every day of my life!

And I love you, My daughter, and I want to hear this from you every day of your life.

Yes, I am with you. Now write down the three baptisms of fire Todd Bentley wrote about:

1. Purity
2. Love
3. Power

I have been working the baptism of purity in you for many years. Now you and I, we, are working on the baptism of love. These need to be in place, right, BEFORE I baptize you with power.

~~~~~

## *FIRE!*

### THE TORCH AND THE SWORD

by Rick Joyner

(46)

Jesus: "However, you cannot be like him (Enoch) until you have walked with Me as he has. That is your whole purpose now--to walk closer to Me each day."

Jesus: "I created man to be the torchbearer for all of creation. All men have this calling, and were created to walk with Me and carry the light of life.... You must now go and find those who have persevered to become My chosen ones....

"You will know these chosen ones by the fire that already burns in them. They will never be content with religious practices, for they yearn for Me and the reality of this realm. Because they seek Me, I will be found by them. I will give them their heart's desire--My fellowship. I will be their inheritance.

"I will also give them greater authority than I have yet entrusted to men on the earth. They will receive this because they will have the wisdom and humility to use it. When the Day of Judgment comes, their testimony will be that they walked with Me and their fire did not dim. These are My messengers that the whole creation has been waiting and travailing for. It is time for them to awaken."

*You are one of My torchbearers, My daughter. That is why I had you write the book - to spread the fire that you have to others who will also pick it up.*

*Yes, you must publish the book. And I will bring that about in the right way at the right time. You see, it is like fire igniting fire in others who are being prepared for it. It is like the vision you saw of that ball of fire touching others here and there. I am that ball of fire, but so are you as you are a part of Me. You have awakened, and I am now sending you out to others.*

*Wisdom and humility are keys in being prepared to share this fire which is in you. Remember the vision I gave you of fire in people's chests? The chest represents the heart, and the fire is in the heart. You will "see" this again in some people I will show you later.*

(47)

Jesus: "You are here because you have learned to see. To see is to evaluate and to seek understanding. This is the eye of the child. As long as you keep it I can teach you, and I can lead you.

"Those who walk with Me grow in the strength which is in Me. I gave all men the capacity for this, to grow in both natural and supernatural strength.

(48)

"I give My power to those who are wise and mature enough to use it. The evil one gives his power to those who are foolish and immature enough to be used by it. The time is coming upon the earth when all must choose to walk with Me, or be taken over by the power of an evil greater than has yet to be known on the earth.

"I have a fire to cast upon the earth that has now been kindled. Pray for My fire to come. It will purify the earth. Pray for it to consume the chaff, and to purify My chosen ones. I gave authority over the earth to man, and therefore I must be asked before I will move on the earth. This is the great purpose of those who walk on the earth, to know Me and My will. Then they can ask for My will to be done on earth just as it is done here in heaven, and it will be done."

**Blessed is she who has believed that what the Lord has said to her will be accomplished! (Luke 1:45)**

*And you are blessed, My daughter!*

~~~~~

THE RIVER OF LIFE

THE TORCH AND THE SWORD

by Rick Joyner

(52)

Girl: "Demons hate each other as much as they hate us. They can't march together for very long before they start fighting each other. The only thing that can keep them unified is a battle with us. Their fear of us is stronger than their jealousy of each other. That is why we must be ready to defeat them when we fight. When we fight we must destroy them completely....Battles that are not

fought through until there is a complete victory always result in our losing more ground to the enemy.

(53)

“ My wisdom comes from this River. This is the River of Life. It gives the life which transforms experience into wisdom, the vision that is true.... Here it is small because it is always as large or small as its demand. Not many will come here to drink anymore because they would have to get past the evil ones who have seized the high places. Most would rather drink from the polluted streams which are not under attack than from the true living waters which are now always under attack. Few are thirsty enough to fight for this, but there is nothing more worth fighting for that I know of.

Note, My daughter, that the conference is during Rosh Hashanah. This is a significant time - Rosh Hashanah. Much will come about during that time. This Rosh Hashanah is an extra significant one as many new things will begin during it. Yes, you are thinking your provision may come out of that time. It will. So will your publisher as you also have been thinking. The trumpets will sound to announce new things, new things coming about, new provisions coming to My people (spiritually and naturally).

(54)

Girl: “But anyone with the courage to keep moving even when they are attacked can make it through their ranks. I chose the weakest part of their army and walked right through the middle of it....There was a large division called ‘Ridicule.’ I chose to walk through it because I knew they could not really hurt me. I was told that when they saw my resolve they would give way before me, and they did.

“She taught me very well, but she could not do what she taught me to do. I saw her (mother) waver from the insults and ridicule. She went back to get more people because she needs the approval of people. No one can make it through who cares too much about what others think of them.

(55)

Girl: “The only hope for her to ever get free and be able to drink from this stream is by me not stopping until I have fulfilled my destiny.... I have not given up on her, but myself and others like me are the only hope for people like her. We are here to defeat that evil horde and set its prisoners free.

“ Whenever I am asked what to do I always turn to the river first and drink. Then I pray, as we must do now.

(58) “The way they have all been lost is by retreating. I will not retreat again. I will not listen to those who speak of ‘strategic retreats’ or any other kind... I also think we lost because there were too many of us....It is better to have a few who are in

unity than many who are divided, who do not have a single, focused vision. Many of those who were with us before seldom drank from the stream, and I hardly ever heard them pray...Such people are more of a detriment when the battle begins. Our leaders had to spend more time trying to encourage them than fighting.

"I determined before the next battle that I would not encourage anyone too much, trying to get them to stay and fight. If they want to leave, then they should because we would be better off.

(59) "This water is the truth, and we must have and love it enough to be willing to die for it. But the torch is like the presence of the Lord here with us. When I am close to you and the torch, I feel Him!

"There are other streams like this one, but there is only one river. It rises out of the earth in different places like this.... I think those who seek this river are always outnumbered.

~~~~~

### *WHAT HE GAVE ME TO SHARE WAS LIKE A GIFT*

Last night Beth and I attended the LIFE group. Walter gave a marvelous talk about how we have Life inside us and how we are to give it out through our mouths by speaking Life to others throughout our days. What we speak causes a reaction in them, which they can accept or reject. He mentioned October as being significant. He asked each of us to answer the question: Why did you come here tonight?

Toward the end he asked us to join in a standing circle for prayer and think about any weight we might have on us at this time that we want lifted. We were to pray about that weight, and physically act out taking it off and putting it into a tub in the middle of the circle.

After a time of this he asked if any still had a weight he wanted prayer for. Tony said yes and explained what his weight was - a darkness he always was dealing with because of the way he was treated as a child. Darkness was spoken to him by mentally ill parents, and he would be shut in a closet, etc. So we prayed for that darkness to leave him. The word the Lord gave me to speak was: "I speak Light to him in Jesus' name." Two people (Steven and Walter) moved back like they were hit by something when I said it.

Then we prayed for Steven who needed to have more love for people as he was dealing with many people bugging him with their actions and attitudes. As we prayed the simple words came to me to speak: "The Spirit reminds me that Jesus came to baptize us with fire, so I speak the baptism of fire of the love of Jesus to you."

The third person, Diane, was at a crossroads in her life and wanted prayer. She was advised by Walter not to tell us what was going on, but just to let us pray. No words came to me for a long time, but eventually the words: “God loves you.” came and I spoke them in her ear. Beth asked me what I said, and I told her. Then Beth said basically God not only loved her but he really LIKED her too. Later Beth told me she had been wondering if she should say that thought which was in her mind, and when she heard what I said, she was encouraged to go ahead and say it.

The Holy Spirit shows me today that He gave “pieces” of what He wanted ministered to her to each of us, and only as each spoke what He gave them would the “whole” be ministered to her. He also kept telling me that what He gave me to share was like a “gift” that I could give to the person being prayed for. I could keep that gift or give that gift. He kept putting in my mind the thought: “Aren’t you going to give them the gift I gave you?”

I’ve not participated in something quite like this group before, and I am thrilled to get to be part of it. Thank You, Lord, for bringing me here to LS and CTC and connecting me into this group!

I’m learning I must “push past” the hesitancy to speak out what is being given to me, and speak it even if it is only a few words, and not a long prayer. A few words spoken in the power of the Spirit may be as good or better. Maybe longer prayers will come later and maybe not. Whatever He gives me to speak is what I am to speak.

~~~~~

*IF YOU WILL FIGHT AND NOT GIVE UP YOU CANNOT
LOSE*

THE TORCH AND THE SWORD

by Rick Joyner

(61)

John Wesley: “I am John Wesley. I am speaking to you as a torchbearer who was also given a horse like this one. You are here to help prepare the coming ones. In my time there were but a handful of torchbearers, and only a couple who rode the white horses. In your time there will be thousands of torchbearers, and hundreds of the great stallions.

“You are here to learn about your purpose. You are called as one of those who will help awaken the coming great host. Then you must train them, preparing them for the last battle.”

It will be the last battle, Joan, for the church on the earth. It will be a battle between good and evil, and it has already begun. While this battle goes on,

many will be won to My kingdom and become part of My bride. When all who will come, come to Me, then the battle will have been won by My warriors, and I will take My bride out. After that comes the tribulation which is a battle which My people, Israel, will fight, and I will return with all My saints to win it at the final fight. Then will come the prophesied peace on earth, good will to men which was given at My birth time.

(62)

John Wesley: "It is because you are willing to learn from her (the girl) that you will become a trusted teacher. Keep drinking and keep listening. I will help you as will all of the torchbearers who have gone before you. I can teach you in a few hours what it took me a lifetime to learn. What we cannot give you, the children will. They are wise because they are teachable.

"If you remain teachable, you will be wise beyond your years, regardless of how old you get to be. You can receive the wisdom of the ages. Remember that your primary purpose is to learn, not teach. The primary teaching that you have for the coming ones is to teach them how to learn. This is what it means to be a disciple- you are forever a student. Each one that you meet will teach you more about how to learn, and you will teach them the same.

"One thing that you must know and not forget is she was right when she said you cannot retreat. You are now surrounded and there is nowhere to run....you must defend this river and gather your army here.

(63) "You may gather a few from them (the surrounding wells) but your army is the very one that is descending on you here. Your victory over this evil horde is to convert its soldiers. Then you must teach them to drink from this stream. You must add to them others and they must go forth to conquer. I can also assure you that if you will fight and not give up, you cannot lose.

"You must do more than just set them free from their bondage. You must train, equip, and release them to go and recover the wells the enemy has stopped up, and heal the streams of the river which have been polluted and buried.

~~~~~

## *THE TRUTH OF WHO GOD IS CAN BREAK ANY BOND*

### THE TORCH AND THE SWORD

by Rick Joyner

(64)

I can no longer fight the battles which are on the earth. I am now a part of the great company of witnesses. Through my life I can still speak and teach, but you must do the fighting. I can encourage you that several times in my life I was

surrounded like this, with very few with me. Each time I saw the victory of the Lord. Do not become discouraged by how dark it becomes, or how many rise up against you. You cannot lose if you do not retreat.

Girl: "We can free the captives with the truth of God's love. If we can do this with them, then there must be other keys which will set the captives in the other divisions free."

It was obvious that this simple truth was the key to our victory. The truth of who God is can break any bond.

(65)

Wesley: "The torches are all given to start movements.... The horse represents the movement which you have been called to start.

"Movements have the purpose of taking ground back from the enemy. They are for establishing strongholds of truth, which the enemy cannot prevail against. These become safe places for the captives who are released from their bondage to be healed, restored, and armed to go back out into the battle.

"Every captive who is freed from that horde can heal and restore more than they once destroyed. Life is stronger than death. Remember that you are not called to just take back the earth, but to restore those who are called to rule over the earth.

"The river grows as you and others begin to drink from it....

(66)

"You must teach each one to drink until they are healed and can see. Regardless of what they look like at first, many who come to you will be the mighty ones that Enoch prophesied would come in your times.

"Many who love His presence still remain weak and immature because they only want to experience the joy of the Lord. Such are seldom willing to face the conflict of the times.

"You need worshipers who are also warriors. All who are not trained and equipped for the battle will be overcome by it....they must also be taught to love truth, and to love it enough to resist the evil one....

(67)

"I did this by building small groups of people into small fortresses of truth.

"Just as the great messengers of the church age were all only seeds of the mighty ones of valor who are about to be released on the earth, the enemy has



been sowing his seeds too. You will have to fight every evil that has been released on the earth, and fight it in its full maturity.

(68)

“Great are the company of women who will preach the gospel. There will be many great men of God in your time--but the great marvel and great honor will be for the women and children who walk in the ways of the Lord.

“Remember, it was the woman who was deceived and would have enmity with the serpent, but it will be her seed that crushes its head. Women have a special place in this fight....(looking at the girl) It is your time as a woman. It is your time as a child, for the children will be for signs and wonders. They will turn the tide of the last battle. Gather the children and help their mothers.

“We can't put out every little fire. you must destroy the fortress.

~~~~~

A CENTER OF QUIET IN THE MIDST OF STORMS

I love You, Lord.

And I love you, Joan. Focus on Me in the worship service today at church. This is a beautiful day I've given you, so enjoy it.

(From Jim Goll's book *Wasted On Jesus*)

(85)

“Just as in the natural there is an eye, or center, of quiet in the midst of every hurricane, so it is in the realm of the Spirit. There is a refuge to which we can turn from the storms and pressures of life. Just as there was a progression in Moses' tabernacle from the outer court to the Most Holy Place, so there is within every believer a progression through the tempests of life into a place of quiet communion in the Spirit. That is the place where God dwells, and in Him there is perfect peace.”

And just recently in my Quiet Time He was guiding me to picture myself in the “eye” of the hurricane with the winds of this world going on around me, but being at peace and calm in the middle of it all. Then I read this by Jim Goll. Interesting!

(p 87)

“God has placed a river of living water--His Spirit--inside each of us. He wants that river to pour forth from us even more than we want it to. The way we tap into that river is by entering the center of quiet. There we can pray that not a trickle but a gusher of living water will pour out, that we

might be a well-watered garden and a pool of refreshing where others can come and renew themselves in the life-giving flow of the Lord.

It will be like fire in your bones that must be expressed, Joan, like a pressure inside which must come out. And this will flow primarily in your writing, but sometimes by speaking it too...like at your LIFE group in prayer time. I've started you out with a few words, and you have been faithful to speak those few words. Now, later, I will increase what I cause to flow through you. Look for that, but don't "make any up" on your own, just speak what I put in you, whether it is one word, or a whole flow of words. When I stop giving you words, then you stop speaking them, ok?

Yes, ok. Keep reminding me as I need it, Lord.

~~~~~

### *YOUR DIVINE PRAYERS RUNNING THROUGH ME*

*I want to use you to speak My words, Joan, but first I had to stop you from speaking your own words and making up things yourself that you wanted for that person or situation out of your human reasoning. Now you have shut that down to almost nothing. Now I can begin to pray through you My way.*

Yes, Lord, that is what I want - not my human prayers, but your divine prayers running through me like a stream of water gushing forth. I want to speak ONLY Your words, Lord.

*I know you do and that is why you quit going to prayer meetings where you felt such pressure to say something from your human spirit. I know you can do that, but that is not what I was and am preparing you to do for Me. I want you to speak ONLY from My Spirit directly through your mouth and through your writing. There often isn't enough quiet in your previous prayer meetings to listen to Me and speak only from Me. So I had you quit going to them. I have My plans and purpose for you if you will "follow Me."*

~~~~~

MORE OF HIS HEART

(From Jim Goll's book *Wasted On Jesus*)

(90)

"The more time we spend praying in our "inner room," the more our capacity for prayer will grow. The more of ourselves we yield to the Lord in prayer, the more of His heart He can entrust us with."

And I do want to share more of My heart with you, Joan. It is time, and you are now ready to receive more. Come to Me, expecting the “more” I have for you.

Yesterday I had Pastor Alan and Carol pray for you for a reason. It was time to move you into greater depths of prayer and intercession, even travail at times. All of this is at My instigation, not yours. It is your job to come into My presence as you have been reading about in Jim Goll’s book. It is My job to move you in prayer to where I want you to be and what I want you to pray--whatever I lay upon your heart.

Sometimes you won’t be able to write what I am saying because I will take you deeper than when you can type. But I will enable you to remember what I want you to write, IF I want you to write. Trust Me on this. Just like in dreams I want you to remember and write out.

Yes, it’s time to go farther and deeper now. You have written about the past and experiences you had then to share with others. Now I want you to write about the NOW. You can put old stories and dreams into this next writing project/task but current journaling too...and mostly current journaling. I gifted you to listen to Me and write for a reason...and I will fulfill that purpose/reason.

~~~~~

## **FALLING IN THE SPIRIT**

*I don’t have you fall in the Spirit for a purpose/reason also. You have always been cognizant, even when you have fallen previously. There is a reason for that. You will understand that better later when it is time to reveal that to you.*

*But don’t feel like something is wrong with you if you don’t respond by falling down under prayer from others. I’ll show you someday. Just accept it now. How could I come upon you and speak to you for writing if you continually swooned in the Spirit when I did? I have My reasons, and you will eventually know and understand. You will learn this from Rick Joyner, one of your current mentors.*

I already learned from Rick Joyner that now you want us to learn to stand when Your power comes on us so we can use that power in the ministry You have for us to do.

~~~~~

DEEPER INTERCESSION

Deeper intercession: I’ve just opened it up to you yesterday when Pastor Alan prayed for you. And he was right that you will see more traveling - but only

when I bring it. Do not try to force it upon yourself. It must come from Me to be true. Save yourself for what I put upon you.

Yes, you felt something inside your spirit yesterday wanting to be expressed. Now you are beginning to express it here in this writing and in quietness with Me. It is the expression of “something new” which I placed in you yesterday with the prayers, and imparting, and worshiping in My presence for 2 hours.

Worthy is the Lamb who was slain, to receive power and wealth and wisdom and strength and honor and glory and praise! (Revelation 5:12)

~~~~~

## MY PRAYER WALK

My prayer walk over the years has had a number of phases:

First I remember at church camp being “forced” to pray something, sentence prayers around the circle, and I resisted and disliked that.

Next I remember the prayer groups at summer camp, which we were all assigned to, and I didn’t want to go pray with strange people when I really didn’t know what to pray. I often skipped them. So, what did the Lord do? He had me say yes to leading a prayer group there for several summers. That was hard but it helped free me a bit more.

I remember Ruth wanted me to pray with her in a conversational type prayer. It was good the one time we tried it, but I was so uncomfortable that I didn’t want to continue.

Then, in MasterLife, I grew a bit more comfortable in prayer when it was a small group and I began to know the people. We learned in ML about conversational prayer and I liked that and tried to get others to pray that way, but they often just went on and prayed and prayed over many subjects without letting anyone else pray or respond until they were all through. That seemed to be the way many people functioned. I really liked Rosalind Rinker’s book on CONVERSATIONAL PRAYER. That kind of prayer somehow I could relate to and participate in.

Then I was part of the 5-woman prayer group for about a year or so. We grew close and prayed in more and more unity.

And there was the Saturday night prayer group for about a year or so. And the PRAYERLIFE groups that met in my home.

But the Lord began teaching me to only pray when I heard what He wanted me to pray. This made it even harder to be in prayer groups because there was not much quiet for listening, and I wanted to be obedient to what He was teaching me. I often skipped prayer

times church wide because of this situation of being torn in two directions at these meetings.

And it was so difficult when Doug would call on me to pray for people I didn't know at the ministry time at CPC. I was so uncomfortable with his calling on me that I would not look him in the eye when he was calling on people, and he would call on me anyway.

Then the Lord brought me to "a new beginning" at CTC and no one assumed I was a "pray-er" because I had been in discipling leadership and had taught MasterLife, etc. I could pray all I wanted to in my personal quiet times without the pressure of praying for others publicly. I could follow the Lord's leading and only pray as He led. It was freeing.

Then came the LIFE group with Walter telling me that there was prophecy inside me and I just needed to learn to release it and push past those things which would tend to hold it in.

And the Lord would give me just a few words to say in prayer time at LIFE group, and He would say to me in my mind: *"Won't you give them the gift I've given you for them? I've given you a gift to give them, will you hold it back and not give it for Me?"*

This was a whole new way of viewing the words He put in my mind during prayer time - as a gift He put in me to say for Him to the person being prayed for. So last Thursday I said the words He gave me, only a few words, but I said them three different times for three different people we prayed for. What a feeling I had done what He wanted me to do and that there just may have been power in those words because they were His words.

Now He did something new in me yesterday when Pastor Alan prayed for me. I felt like something was "inside" me after that. I wanted to release it, but the time wasn't right. The Lord told me to wait until this morning and He would help me understand what new was in me. So I am writing down the ideas coming in my Quiet Time now.

I am looking forward to the "something new" and trust it is built on a different foundation of prayer than what I formerly experienced. I trust it is now built on listening to Him and praying only what He leads me to pray - and resisting any pressure to make up prayers in my human mind.

Thank You, God, for this "something new!" I want it. I say "yes" to You for it and want to receive it, and DO receive it, in Jesus' name.

~~~~~

PRAYING IN OUR "INNER ROOM"

(From Jim Goll's book *Wasted On Jesus*)

(90)

"The point I am making is simply that the more time we spend praying in our "inner room," the more our capacity for prayer will grow. The more of ourselves we yield to the Lord in prayer, the more of His heart He can entrust us with."

(91)

"As I spent many hours there cut off from the distractions of the world, I found such a life of the Kingdom of God welling up within me, I let go and just let the Spirit feed my soul. It was wonderful."

~~~~~

### *FIND HOW QUIET WE CAN MAKE OUR WORLD*

(From Dallas Willard *The Spirit of the Disciplines*)

(63)

"Hearing is said to be the last of our senses to go at death. Sound always strikes deeply and disturbingly into our souls. So, for the sake of our souls, we must seek times to leave our television, radio, tape players and telephones off. We should close off street noises as much as possible. We should try to find how quiet we can make our world by making whatever arrangements are necessary."

~~~~~

A VISION

The Lord had me go to the upper room and unplug the phone and shut the door for a "deeper quiet" time this morning. I saw a bluebird fly over my head from left to right. It was carrying something, I guess a seed, in its mouth. Bird represents the Holy Spirit; blue represents Spiritual: Spiritual gift, divine revelation, heavenly visitation. The seed represents the Word of God.

So the bluebird represents that I am sending My Holy Spirit to fly over your head with a gift, revelation and/or visitation that will implant My Word into you better for it to grow. After it is implanted and full grown, I will tell you when to give it out to others.

~~~~~

### *NEVER STOP GROWING*

THE TORCH AND THE SWORD  
by Rick Joyner

(72)

(Jesus) "This sword is a divinely powerful weapon. It is the power of My redemption....No power on earth is stronger than My redemption. However, if you use it wrongly, it can bring great troubles to the earth. With this sword those that you bless will be blessed. If you bless a devil it will be blessed and will prosper. You must be careful not to try to redeem that which My Father did not plant, but you must go forth to redeem."

(73)

(Jesus) "Remember that My Word is never still, but living, sharp, and active. Remember that life always moves. This is why My work on the earth is often called 'a movement.' Just as I created the universe to ever expand, My Word will be forever moving and expanding. Those who know the life that is in Me will also forever be expanding in knowledge, wisdom, and power. They will never stop growing."

(Jesus) "As long as you abide in Me, you will forever be growing in both knowledge and power. I now give you the command to move and grow. In due time I will give you the command to multiply and conquer, not by taking lives, but by saving them."

~~~~~

TRUE LOVE OF MY WORD

THE TORCH AND THE SWORD
by Rick Joyner

(74)

(Jesus) "What you are feeling is the passion for My Word. You are holding My living Word. This is what the true love of My Word does. Those who have the true love of My truth, love those for whom I gave it. The Spirit is again going to breathe on the Scriptures, and this love for My Word will come upon My messengers in your time."

(75)

(Jesus) "That is the power of My Word for those who will receive it into their heart. To receive My Word into your heart must be your quest every day. Then you will begin to see. Then you will have understanding."

(76)

(Jesus) "You must receive My Word into your heart first, then it will open your mind. If you only receive it into your mind, it will not live. My living Word must be received into the heart first, and then your mind will open."

"Only when you believe can you understand...When your understanding ceases to grow, you have departed from the path of life. As long as you are on that path you will grow. Your understanding will grow as well."

"The joy of My presence can alone sustain you through what is coming upon the earth."

(78)

(Jesus) "You must learn to walk in My presence in the midst of evil and prevail. If you do not abide in Me, you will be overcome."

~~~~~

## *WORD OF KNOWLEDGE*

### **Notes from listening to a cassette tape on Word of Knowledge - Todd Bentley**

Three revelatory gifts: knowledge, wisdom, discerning of spirits

Three power gifts: faith, healing, miracles

1. Definition of a Word of Knowledge: a definite conviction, an impression, or knowing. Supernatural insight of circumstances, situations, and problems. A divine piece of information about the past or present. Supernaturally inspired utterance of facts. Supernatural ability to receive information and proof directly from God. You know that you know, but don't know how you know.

Soak for the purpose of hearing, then write it down

Supernatural revelation of facts about a person or situation which is not learned through the efforts of the natural mind; it is a fragment of knowledge. Pieces of puzzles.

2. Press for details: male or female, how old, flash of picture of someone the age. Engage the Lord in conversation, get names

I set the standard on what I receive by what I seek and ask for. Ask for names, or sicknesses, or what you want: e. g. give me 10 names, Lord. Give me the names of their mothers, or sister, last name, address, how many details you want.



When you present it, give one detail at a time, slowly and make it around age, etc. This will help raise faith and expectation and eliminate some who fit first or second detail, but not later ones.

Operation: 1 Cor 13:9 We know in part and we prophesy in part

3. Works with the gift of prophecy

4. New testament examples:

- A. Luke 19:30-31 Passover finding colt tied, etc.
- B. Samaritan woman about her many husbands
- C. Revelation of sin: Ananias and Saphira
- D. Divine knowledge of direction: Acts 9:10 Ananias going to Paul
- F. Warning of danger: Acts 22:17
- G. Provision: Matt 17:27 Where to get coin in fishes mouth. (Ask how to be positioned to get it. Sometimes it requires a word of knowledge on who, what, where, why, what phone call to make)
- H. To win children to the Lord: tell them where they were, etc.

5. Old testament examples:

- A. Warning 2 Kings 5:20 a lie unveiled
- B. Boat building instructions: Noah
- C. Successor: Elijah knowing re Elisha
- D. Lost property 1 Sam 9:16-10:7 Sixteen different words of knowledge

6. Preparing to receive words of knowledge

Desire: 1 Cor 16:1, Rom 1:11

7. Examples of ways of receiving:

- most common way = thoughts and/or impressions
- pain in your body
- dreams Acts 16
- vision Acts 10:10
- still small voice, whisper to spirit or ear
- trance Acts 10:10, 17-20 dream-like state you go into to receive vision, numbing of your senses like when sleeping
- word of God
- flashback to a previous experience of word of knowledge
- Angels speak in his ear Acts 10:30

8. Questions to ask

- Is this for this prayer only or publicly
- Should I go to church leader first
- Is this public or private information
- Will this bring edification to the individual and the church

~~~~~

SO MANY MAY BE SAVED AND DISCIPLED

Just this: that in preaching the gospel I may offer it free of charge, and so not make use of my rights in preaching it. (1 Corinthians 9:18)

And yes, that is for you. You are to offer your “preaching” in the book for free, so as not to make use of your rights in preaching it.

If someone sends something to you because I prompted them to do it, accept it with thanksgiving, but don't ask or expect.

Nobody should seek his own good, but the good of others. (1 Corinthians 10:24)

That is why you are writing the book and taking off all these months of earning money by your work - for the good of others who will read this book and be ministered to by it.

So whether you eat or drink or whatever you do, do it all for the glory of God. (1 Corinthians 10:31)

You are doing this for My glory, Joan, not yours, and that's one reason it is offered free to others. It WILL bring glory to Me as I will quicken it to those who read it - some part of it will be quickened to each person who reads it, in some way. I WILL use it for My glory and for My kingdom work.

For I am not seeking my own good but the good of many, so that they may be saved. (1 Corinthians 10:33)

And that is the ultimate purpose of the book, so many may be saved and disciplined through it.

Don't worry about constructive criticisms and suggestions by others. Look at them to see if they will help others understand it better - what you are really trying to say

~~~~~

## YOU MUST GROW IN THE LIGHT

THE TORCH AND THE SWORD  
by Rick Joyner

(78)

(Jesus) “The darkness is growing too. The earth itself will not be able to bear the evil of man much longer. The earth itself will rebel against man, and terror will increase as the earth begins to rage and travail.”

“Man is about to know fear such as has not been known since the beginning. Those who abide in Me will likewise rise in faith as has never been demonstrated on the earth before. Because of the fear which is now being released, I have reserved the greatest demonstrations of faith for this time.”

“In the greatest darkness I will release an even greater light. The greater light is My love for the world and My redemption.”

(80)

(Jesus) “You must have the sword and the torch. You must live in My manifest presence, and you must have My Word in your heart and your hand. You must teach this to My messengers. No one will make it through the times ahead without both. You must grow in the light faster than the darkness is growing. My light is stronger, but to remain light it must be growing.”

~~~~~

GOD’S MIND SPOKEN OR PENNED THROUGH A DIVINELY ANOINTED MANNER

Quotes are from *The Seer* by Jim W. Goll

(19)

(by Jim Goll): “Prophecy means the expressed thoughts of God spoken in a language that no man in his natural gift of speech could articulate on his own. The substance and nature of prophecy exceed the limits that the human mind is capable of thinking or imagining. Its purpose is to edify, exhort, and comfort either individuals or the corporate Body of Christ. Although prophecy comes *through* the mouth or pen of man, it comes *from* the mind of God.

“A prophet or prophetess, then, is a spokesperson for God; one who hears the voice of the Holy Spirit and speaks or pens God’s mind or counsel through a “divinely anointed manner.”

(20)

“God imparts this prophetic word in a number of ways. All prophecy comes from God through the Holy Spirit, but it operates differently in different people. The Old Testament uses several different Hebrew terms to describe the various modes of impartation.

(21)

1. *nataf* which means “to let drop like rain.” This describes a slow, gentle process where the prophetic word comes upon us little by little and accumulates in our spirit over a period of time.

2. *massa* which refers to the “hand of the Lord” that releases the “burden of the Lord.” When God’s hand comes upon us, He imparts something to us--a prophetic “burden”--and when His hand lifts, that burden remains. The Lord deposits something in our spirit that was not there before, and even after He lifts His hand, we carry that burden as a word or commission from Him. He lays on us a “burden” for a particular situation, and we may carry that impartation for days, weeks, months, or even years. (That’s what revival is for me.)

“God’s hand comes upon us and then departs, leaving behind a supernatural enablement of grace, a Holy Spirit endowment to prophesy and intercede in a way we never could before.

3. *nabiy’* is the action of “flowing forth,” or “bubbling forth like a fountain.” This perfectly describes the inspirational gift of prophecy we see so often in meetings, particularly in a setting of a plurality of elders and seasoned, gifted individuals working together as a coordinated team--the “prophetic presbytery.”

~~~~~

## THE SEER

Quotes are from *The Seer* by Jim W. Goll

“Within the overall realm of the prophet lies the particular and distinctive realm of *the seer*. ...all true seers are prophets but not all prophets are seers. The word *seer* describes a particular type of prophet who receives a particular type of prophetic revelation or impartation.

“The Old Testament uses two words primarily to refer to a seer: *ra’ah* and *chozeh*. *Ra’ah* literally means “to see,” particularly in the sense of seeing visions. Other meanings include “to gaze,” “to look upon,” and “to perceive.” *Chozeh* literally means “a beholder in vision” and can also be translated as “gazer” or “stargazer.”

(22)

“When it comes to prophetic revelation, a prophet is primarily an inspired hearer and then speaker while a seer is primarily visual. In other words, the prophet is the *communicative* dimension and the seer is the *receptive* dimension.....The first lays emphasis on a prophet’s relationship with the people; the second, on a prophet’s revelatory relationship with God.

(23)

“*Nabiy*’ prophets and *ra’ah* and *chozeh* seers are all legitimate expressions of God’s prophetic stream. As far as prophetic gifting is concerned, prophets and seers are equally valid.

“All true seers are prophets, but not all prophets are seers. A prophet may have the particular grace to hear and proclaim the word of the Lord and yet not necessarily function as profusely in the revelatory visionary capacity as a seer does. The seer, on the other hand, may move quite remarkably in this visionary dream capacity yet not be as deep in the inspirational audible graces of hearing and speaking. Nevertheless, both move and operate in the prophetic realm, but in different capacities or dimensions.

“The seer realm describes a whole other aspect of the way the prophetic operation occurs. Generally speaking, seers are people who see visions in a consistent and regular manner. For the most part, their prophetic anointing is more *visionary* than auditory. Rather than receiving words that they attempt to repeat or flow with, they often see pictures that they then describe. These pictures may be in the form of waking visions, or as dreams while sleeping.

*I gave you visions for a while, Joan, to awaken you to the seer quality I have put in you. Then I stopped the visions (and you wondered why) to awaken you to dreams and interpreting them. Now I am ready to do both in you at the same time. I started with the “vision” of the bluebird flying from left to right over your head with a seed in his mouth. That represents My Holy Spirit coming over you from the spiritual to the natural realm and carrying My Word in His mouth to deposit in you as a divine visitation or divine impartation. It’s time for both how.*

*I will confirm this to you today at the Personal Prophetic session this afternoon with Jill Austin, James Goll, Lou Engle, and Che Ahn. Get the tape and listen to it again.*

I know other people who are profoundly gifted in “seeing”--they see angels, demons, lights and colors, dreams and visions--but who do not manifest as much in the inspirational capacity to encourage people spontaneously and verbally.

“One of the differences is that whereas the prophetic word of a *nabiy*’ is often spontaneous and activated by faith, that of a *ra’ah* or *chozeh* seer is more dependent upon the manifested presence of God. Many seers will see something beforehand. For example, before going to a meeting or strategic appointment, a seer may receive a picture of a certain person at that meeting sitting in a certain place dressed in a certain color. The seer may even be given the person’s name. Later, in the meeting, the seer will begin scanning the crowd looking for that particular person. If that person is actually there, this becomes a “green light” for the seer to move forward. Seeing in the natural what they had already seen in the spirit activates their faith and calls forth courage within them.

(24)

“This kind of prophetic anointing has a lot to do with quietly waiting on God. Paul Cain, a highly anointed and sensitive seer of our day, has remarked on how hard it is sometimes to wait on God. There are times, he says, when he waits on God all day, only to have Him come at the last minute.

Quite often, impartation in the seer realm comes only after a time of patient waiting and contemplative meditation upon the Lord. (That’s why I am to set myself aside to wait on the Lord for long periods in my days - and it’s hard and I get restless). But thank the Lord, if we wait, He will come!

~~~~~

HIS PROVISION

(Lots of lightning and thunder during the night and this morning)

The prince of the power of the air is showing his displeasure in the natural for the stirrings in the spiritual realm taking place at CTC this last few days. Lots of new levels of discerning and imparting and power were decreed and declared—and went out into people—and it stirred the heavenlies. There will be more Sunday. This all goes toward making the “shaking” happen that I told you about when the forces of good and evil clash as each gets stronger on the earth.

About your finances, Joan...keep praying for them to come in. Contend in the heavenlies for those finances as satan wants to stop you by stopping those finances from coming in. He is the one who tries to convince you that you don’t deserve to get financial help and need to go get a job. He doesn’t want you giving yourself full-time to My work/destiny for you. Know this, and respond accordingly. Pray for the finances on the basis of My Word.

Today I am remembering a vision picture the Lord gave me at a CFO camp many many years ago - perhaps between 1971-1975 sometime. In this vision (in creative silence class) I was to go out into the ocean water and seek a treasure Jesus had for me and bring it back up to shore. (I think it was something like that) When I walked from the ocean back up to the shore Jesus was waiting there for me and He handed me a treasure. I’m wondering if I am to pray for this vision to be fulfilled now.

Interpretation: I come “out of the ocean” of people and separate myself to find the Lord on the shore. He comes to me and brings His treasure--His treasure being Himself and His provision, all He has belongs to me. I only need to seek Him for it, for it comes through Him--no matter how it appears to come in the natural.

I gave up my job and set myself apart unto the Lord and came to Lee's Summit under His direct guidance. I wrote, with the Holy Spirit, the book He guided me to do. I now await and pray for the next step in this journey of faith...the publication of the book and the provision for my living expenses, as well as guidance for what to do next in the process. All of this I pray for answers to now.

And I say YES to your prayers, Joan. YES! I will guide you to the next step for you to do. I will make your provision (which I already have planned and stored up for you) known to you very soon. Keep on standing by faith. And I told you I already had the publisher planned for your book, and I do. Just because you haven't seen it yet doesn't mean it isn't real. It is. And it won't be long until you will see it come about and you will know another of HIS MARVELOUS DEEDS that you can declare. But the struggle to see this come about will be recorded in your journal for others to read about. Remember you are now in the 10 days of awe between Rosh Hashanah and Yom Kippur.

Then, I want you to join all those others of Mine across this country in the 40 days of fasting and intercession leading up to the election. But right now, today, you are in the days of awe, and I will give you reason for awe in your life during these days. Maybe I want it (the provision) so out of the unknown that no one else can take credit for this provision. I want it to be clearly by Me and Me alone.

~~~~~

## TO REVEAL THE GLORIOUS WONDERS OF JESUS CHRIST

Quotes are from *The Seer* by Jim W. Goll

(27)

"Whether *nabiy'* or *ra'ah*, audible or visual, all prophecy comes from the same source: God the Father through Jesus Christ by the present-day ministry of the Holy Spirit. The purpose of both the prophet and the seer is to reveal the glorious wonders of Jesus Christ, God's purpose in each generation, and bring an awareness of eternity, Heaven and hell, and the Father's great presence among His people, whether by audible or visual means, and whether by spontaneous inspiration or by reflective contemplation."

"There are two scriptural prayers that I have prayed regularly, even daily, for over 20 years....Both prayers have to do with the seer anointing--the capacity to "see" in the spiritual sense.

"The first of these is Paul's great prayer in the first chapter of Ephesians:

**[I pray] that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in**

**the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come. (Eph. 1:17-21)**

(28)

"I pray the prayer something like this: "Lord, give me that spirit of wisdom, grant me that spirit of revelation so that I will be captured by Jesus Christ." Then I pray over the eyes of my heart: "Release shafts of revelation light into them, that I might know the hope of Your calling, that I might know the glorious inheritance that lives inside of me, and that I might know the surpassing greatness of Your power that works in me."

"The other Scripture I have prayed constantly for years is found in Second Kings chapter 6. Here is the situation: the king of Aram wants to capture the prophet Elisha, and has sent his army to surround the city of Dothan, where Elisha is living. Elisha's servant sees the great army and is terrified:"

**Now when the attendant of the man of God had risen early and gone out, behold, an army with horses and chariots was circling the city. And his servant said to him, "Alas, my master! What shall we do? So he answered, "Do not fear, for those who are with us are more than those who are with them." Then Elisha prayed and said, "O Lord, I pray, open his eyes that he may see." And the Lord opened the servant's eyes and he saw; and behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire all around Elisha (2 Kings 6:15-17).**

(29)

"This Scripture shows that we can pray for someone else to be enlightened.....Through the prayer of one who was a seer came an impartation to another of the capacity to see."

~~~~~

A JOSHUA GENERATION

THE SEER by James W. Goll

(32)

“As I pondered on that name [Joshua], I felt the voice of the Lord inside me saying quietly, “Yes, there is a new anointing for a new generation; My Joshua generation.” Like Joshua of old, who succeeded Moses as leader of the Israelites, a “Joshua generation” receives the baton from the generation that has pioneered and gone before it. It is a generation that takes the promises spoken to an earlier generation and crosses over into the “promised land” to possess it and to conquer the enemies that are there....Today there is a new anointing for a new generation, a Joshua generation of people who will be born into the things of the Spirit in the midst of a great spiritual storm that is sweeping across our land.”

You are thinking that just because you are ready to publish THOUGHTS AND STORIES book that it is time to publish it. Wait, My child. Wait on My timing for publishing it. It may not be right now, or it may not be even this month. You have done your part in putting it together, and I will do My part in bringing about the publication of it. I know you are eager to get it into the hands of people in Columbia, etc. before they forget you, but I will take care of that - the people who are supposed to read it. Just wait and watch and pray as I lead you. There might be a greater readership of it if we wait just a little while, and I know about that. It's My book, right? (Yes, Lord) I will publish it at the right time....you just watch to see where I am working that and join Me at the right time. Remember your thoughts are not necessarily My thoughts, and your ways My ways.

~~~~~

### THOSE WHO FEAR HIM LACK NOTHING.

**(Job's friend says:) “Submit to God and be at peace with him; in this way prosperity will come to you. (Job 22:21)**

Is this a word to me today, Lord? I am looking for Your way for me today...for how I am to receive the provision You have promised me if I will follow You, quit My job in Columbia, and come here to Lee's Summit, MO, and write the book you put in my heart to write.

I need new revelation, Lord. I do not know what step to take next...what to do, how to act in light of the end of the provision that got me here to LS and kept me provided for until now. I need Your guidance and help to know what to do next. You guided me to pray for money to be provided for me to live on. Right?

*Yes, that's right. I guided you to pray for that and tithed an offering toward it. It's all stored up here in your heavenly bank account.*

I have done all this, Lord, and have followed the directions You gave me. Now I am almost out of funds to live on, and I seek You, Lord, for direction as to what to do next. Do you want me to seek a job here in LS?

*No, My child, no job in LS. I have given you a job to do for Me -- to listen to Me and write what I tell you. You have been faithful to that and I will be faithful to pay you your wages, as I promised I would if you follow Me.*

Then why is it so hard to see that provision, Lord? Why doesn't it show itself to me? Do I have to use up the last penny You've given me before You provide the first penny of the "provision?"

*The answer to that is "yes," My child. Go ahead and use up all that I've given you so far, then I will provide more. That is one of My principles: give out all that I've given you and then I will refill you with more. Give and it shall be given unto you.*

Even in paying bills, Lord?

*Yes, even in paying bills. Go ahead and pay all the bills left for this month; then I can give you more. I want My funds flowing through you, not sitting in a bank account waiting to be used. I want what I give you flowing through your usage. What I give always flows, isn't stagnant.*

*Your thoughts are not My thoughts in this case, Joan. Your "savings account" is in Me, in heaven, under My authority and governorship. I oversee your account with Me and I disperse it when it is the right time for it to come--and in the right way.*

*You see, you DO have money in a savings account, but I'm keeping that account here in heaven so it won't be destroyed by the things yet to come on earth. It represents all that you need for the rest of your life here on earth. It is all yours when it is needed. At that time I will transfer what you need to your earthly account for you to draw on.*

You have an account for me in heaven with you, Jesus?

*Yes. And I oversee it, and manage it...not earthly people. I am the great overseer of your account. I will never let it fail or be lost, or lose its value. I do not trust your heavenly bank account to earthly overseers. It is here. It is viable. It is available, and I disperse funds from it when it is the right time. You do not need it yet (even though you feel anxious about it) until you have used all I have given you.*

Is this the way it works?

*This is the way it works.*

You'd rather give it to me each month, then, than have some stored up in an earthly bank account that I fall back on or trust in?

*Yes, that is correct. I will disperse your heavenly bank account funds - when I decide, in the way I choose, and in a way that blesses not only you, but others as well. I do more than one thing each time I act. I bless more than one person and/or accomplish more than one purpose. I will do that with you, too. I did that yesterday with Elton buying your lunch. I blessed him, too, mightily.*

Thank You. I pray for that blessing for him, Lord. That was so kind of him to buy my lunch when I didn't have money to buy it.

*You see, your need became his blessing as well as yours.*

**Accept instruction from his mouth and lay up his words in your heart.  
(Job 22:22)**

*And that is what you are doing just now...accepting instruction from My mouth and laying up My words in your heart. My words are life and truth, and they show you the way. I AM the Way, the Truth, and the Life. No one comes unto the Father but by Me.*

**If you return to the Almighty, you will be restored. If you remove wickedness far from your tent and assign your nuggets to the dust, your gold of Ophir to the rocks in the ravines, then the Almighty will be your gold, the choicest silver for you. (Job 22:23-25)**

*You see, you have to use up your gold, your nuggets, your money (assign it to the dust and rocks). Then I will be your gold and silver...real gold and real silver as well as wisdom and knowledge. Isn't this what you want, Joan?*

Yes, Lord, that is what I want...You to be my real gold and silver as well as wisdom and knowledge.

I see that "wickedness" is doing things in a way that is not Your way--in an unrighteous way. I have been "holding on" to the little money left in my bank account, clinging to it in fear there wouldn't be more coming in, and trusting in it rather than You, Lord. Please forgive me. Thank You for showing me this.

**Surely then you will find delight in the Almighty and will lift up your face to God. You will pray to him, and he will hear you, and you will fulfill your vows. (Job 22:26-27)**

*Those vows are your commitments to pay, Joan. You will fulfill those. In other words, you will pay your bills each month from your heavenly bank account -- as you use up what is already withdrawn.*

**What you decide on will be done, and light will shine on your ways. When men are brought low and you say, 'Lift them up!' then he will save the downcast. He will deliver even one who is not innocent, who will be delivered through the cleanness of your hands." (Job 22:28-30)**

*And this process of listening to Me and following me will eventually cause the rest of that stated:*

- 1. You will pray to Me and I will hear you, and you will fulfill your vows (bills)*
- 2. What you decide on (decree, declare) will be done*
- 3. Light will shine on your ways.*
- 4. When you pray for others who need bringing up, I will save them*
- 5. Even the person who is not clean and innocent will be delivered by Me through the cleanness of your hands, for I will listen to and answer your prayers.*

This is quite a promise, Lord!!!

*Yes, but it is true, Joan. When you get in right relationship with Me, then I hear and answer your prayers like this!*

Wow! Thank You!

**Job: "But he knows the way that I take; when he has tested me, I will come forth as gold. My feet have closely followed his steps; I have kept to his way without turning aside. I have not departed from the commands of his lips; I have treasured the words of his mouth more than my daily bread." (Job 23:10-12)**

*That is the truth, Joan, for you too. You have followed My ways as I have tested you. You will come forth as gold. Isn't that what you want?*

Yes. Thank You, Lord, for accomplishing the purposes You have put in my heart to desire...even when I didn't know how to accomplish them. I will now, today, pay out in checks the rest of my bills for this month, knowing you will bring in more after that is done. Thank You for showing me Your way!

*This lesson is for others too, Joan. I am teaching you this lesson, but you are to pass it on to others through your writing, and they will be blessed and learn from it too. That way I accomplish something in more than one person's life, but give blessing to many through this.*

**Fear the Lord, you his saints, for those who fear him lack nothing.  
(Psalm 34:9)**

*Listening to Me, and following Me and My instructions, are part of "fearing Me."*

~~~~~

DREAM WITH RAINBOWS

I had a dream just before I woke up. In the dream I saw a group of manila files with the tabs on the upper left corner. On or over those tabs there were rainbows shining on each one...like the sun was shining on them to show those rainbows. It was like each folder held a "story" that was very special because of the rainbow shining on its tab corner. I sensed somehow I was getting to explore each file/story. I knew these were very special.

My first impression is that these represent stories/events in my life that are now opening up, being revealed, due to the prayer effort for me last night at Heartland Healing Rooms. Things were opened up within me for viewing and the Son is shining on those events and turning them into rainbows - the sign from God of redemption from the wickedness on the earth and from the sorrow of the time of the flood of rain. It gives a dream picture of new parts of me being opened up to view with Jesus shining on them to reveal them. I want to continue to explore those "stories" in those files. Perhaps they will be part of my next book of MORE THOUGHTS AND STORIES.

~~~~~

## MORE REVELATION ABOUT THE RAINBOW DREAM

At the Heartland Healing Room last night prayers were given for the healing of my body from the top of my head to the toes of my feet, covering many ailments I've experienced in various parts of my body, but especially my spinal column coming into right alignment and the muscles, tendons, etc. coming into right alignment also. But it seems my heart needed to come into right alignment also as prayer continued with 2 women.

Then these two women had a season of prayer with me in which we discussed the failure of my marriage and the sorrow and guilt it produced. One of them "saw" a picture of a woman in a grave with a wedding ring on her finger, and felt the key to understanding the

picture was the ring. As we discussed my attitudes and thoughts about my wedding ring I shared the sadness I had that my marriage had failed and the distress it had caused my children. I shared how I felt I should have seen and recognized the signs before the marriage took place and possibly stopped it the night before the marriage vows because of what my fiancé said which showed he wasn't truly committed to make the marriage work. They said it was like he had betrayed the marriage even before it took place.

It seemed I was then in a marriage that was doomed, like I was the woman in the grave in a dead relationship. But to me that picture also represented how the marriage kept me "dead" in that I wasn't allowed to be really me and keep growing into the person I was to become. The marriage relationship held me back from growing. Praise God, He freed me from that marriage so I could become the person He wants me to be!

They led me through forgiving my ex-husband and then forgiving myself for those failures. They prayed releasing me, freeing me, to become what God wants me to be - even being free to sing and dance freely before the Lord who is really my husband and I am part of the Bride of Christ.

So I feel the dream represents or shows about the previously unknown "stories" hidden in me that are now free to be explored. It shows that the light of the Son is shining on my flood of sorrows and making them into rainbows...something beautiful coming out of sorrow. One of the women kept getting the word "sorrow" about me.

It reminds me that James Goll said we needed to shut the doors on the past, and forgive things from the past, so we could go into the new door into the future. I feel last night's prayer brought that about, closed that door to the past, and that the dream is a "sign" of the rainbow from the Lord giving a glimpse into the "new things" which are going to be opened up for me. PTL!

*Yes, I want to tell you more about that dream with the rainbows. The rainbow was a sign and a promise of hope for the future. So it is with you in this dream also. I have "files" to open in your life that you know not of, have not even imagined yet, and they are good. You will delight in them as you delight when you get to see a rainbow. I love you, Joan, and I have much joy and promise ahead for you. It is My delight to do this in you and for you. Now write here what James Goll says about the Prophetic Writer:*

~~~~~

THE PROPHETIC WRITER

THE SEER by James W. Goll

(42)

"Prophetic Writers.

“Prophecy is not limited to the verbal and the visual; it may also come forth in written form. Although not as common perhaps as the spoken forms of prophecy, prophetic writing is just as valid. A person with this anointing is just as prophetic as anyone else. The difference is that he or she has the gift and bent to communicate more powerfully and effectively through the written word than through the spoken word.

“Over the years, I have seen many prophetic people who were awkward in front of people, but give them a pen and paper or a word processor and watch out! On the other hand, I have also seen many powerful speakers with incredible charisma and “stage presence” who could hardly jot down two sentences together coherently, much less write a book. The written word and the spoken word are quite different, and there is a prophetic anointing for each.”

(34)

“Remember that prophecy itself is the expressed thoughts of God spoken in a language that no man in his natural gift of speech could articulate on his own. The substance and nature of prophecy exceed the limits of what the natural mind could conceive. Prophecy comes *through* the mouth of man but *from* the mind of God--spiritual thoughts in spiritual words.

~~~~~

## *VARIATIONS OF PROPHETIC GRACE*

THE SEER by James W. Goll

(34)

“The prophetic anointing of the Spirit makes itself known in a wide variety of ways. People are different, with different personalities, cultures, ethnic backgrounds and different gifts.....Although there are surely more, I want to look a little more closely at 12 variations of this prophetic grace. These various models represent what the Spirit is doing and desires to do in the church. Together they present a more complete picture of the fullness of the Lord’s prophetic anointing.

### **“Dreamers and Visionaries.**

“These are prophetic individuals who move primarily in the realm of dreams and visions--seers, in other words. Depending on the particular sphere of ministry and authority God has given them, they may be released into a large public platform, or their prophetic sphere may be reserved for smaller settings such as their local church, business, family, or home group. In some cases it may be primarily private in nature, limited to their personal prayer closet, and shared only with family members or, as occasion permits, a few other people. The Lord does not

give a prophetic anointing in a void. Large or small, every dreamer and visionary has a “market” or a sphere that he or she can influence.

“The main purpose of this dream and vision anointing is to awaken the people of God to the spirit realm. It is a miraculous manifestation of the Spirit that creatively illuminates truth and can confirm the direction of God that has been given to others. (Zechariah 4, Paul Cain, Bob Jones, John Paul Jackson)

(35)

**“Prophets Who Proclaim God’s Corporate Purpose.**

“Especially gifted to discern the times and the seasons, they give clarity to the overall direction and purpose of the Body of Christ, enabling and encouraging the Church to rise up into full maturity. (Paul the apostle, Rick Joyner, Bill Hamon, Francis Frangipane, Tommy Tenney)

**“Prophets Who Proclaim God’s heart Standards for His People**

“People under this anointing challenge the church by calling for holy thoughts, intentions, motives, convictions and methodologies in every arena of life. That is what it means to proclaim God’s heart standards for His people. Their purpose is to usher in the fruit of the Spirit, nurture the character of Christ, and promote purity and holiness. (Jeremiah, John the Baptist, David Wilkerson, Steve Hill, Michael Brown)

(36)

**“Prophets Who Proclaim the Church’s Social Responsibilities and Actions.**

“This expression of the prophetic anointing calls to the church to care for the widow, the orphan, the poor, the oppressed, and the prisoner--in short, all the needy who have no power and no champion for their cause. The purpose is to establish righteousness and justice. (Amos, Norm Stone, Scott MacLeod)

**“Prophets Who Speak Forth the Administrative Strategy of God With a Political Slant.**

(37)

“As God imparts this “political savvy,” those who receive it reveal deep administrative skills and devise strategies that release and help foster the wise and smooth implementation of God’s purposes. ...

(38)

“What a concept to strategically know by revelation what to do and how to implement it! (Joseph, Moses, Daniel, Dr. Kingsley Fletcher)



### **“Prophetic Worship Leaders Who Usher in the Manifested Presence of God Through Prophetic Worship.**

“Prophetic worship leaders help release people into the liberty of both expressing their love for God and receiving God’s love. Under their prophetic leadership, the gifts of the Spirit flow and operate more freely. Because they are carriers of the Spirit, they can help lift others into His marvelous presence where change occurs. (David, Jason Upton, David Ruis, Theresa Griffith, Matt Redmon, Heather Clark, and Jeff Deyo)

### **“Prophetic Intercessors**

“Under this anointing, a person receives a burden from God that releases intercession that can affect individuals, communities, cities, and even nations. Depending on the measure of sphere and authority granted by the Lord, a prophetic intercessor may move under a particular international burden.

(39)

“It takes a strong prophetic spirit to endure in prayer before the Lord even when much time goes by with nothing seemingly happening. Without such an anointing, people become hopeless, disappointed, and discouraged to the point of giving up. The anointing for prophetic intercession imparts the grace to endure. You don’t just pray to God, you learn to pray the prayers of God!

“ For me personally, my anointing seems to be deepest in this area of prophetic intercession. God has given me the faith for it as well as the grace to impart it to others. It is awfully hard to give away something you do not have. Among all the things I do, this has been the strongest anointing upon my life. (Daniel, Anna in Luke 2:37b, James Goll, Cindy Jacobs, Beth Alves, Chuck Pierce, Barbara Wentroble, Tom Hess, Dick Simmons)

“The next five are expressions of the prophetic anointing that I believe the Holy Spirit wants to release on a wider scale, and has even begun to do so.

### **“Spirit Bearers**

(40)

“There are some people who seem to have an anointing to catch that wind (Spirit) more than others....they may appear flighty or even slightly crazy, but they don’t care because they are caught up in following the wind of the Holy Spirit in their lives...Through a love-walk with the Lord they practice the presence of Jesus. God uses these prophetic Spirit-bearers to release unusual manifestations of the Holy Spirit in the midst of a corporate people. There may be people falling in the Spirit, quaking, shaking, ecstatic speech, power encounters, or kingdom clashes of angelic and demonic warfare. Sometimes they will move in the realm of the angelic presence, even perhaps in a realm where they simply

blow on people and an activity of God occurs....Spirit-bearers' main purpose is to be with Jesus and to get up in front of people and say, 'Come, Holy Spirit!' (Jill Austin)

**“Prophetic Counselors.**

(40)

“People with this anointing combine pastoral caring and healing understandings with the prophetic....their primary concern is...the wholeness of the internal affairs of men and women on a personal or family basis.

“Both compassionate and revelatory, they are able to see into the hurts and wounds of individuals, and can help release the spirit of understanding. (John and Paula Sandford)

**“Prophetic Equippers**

“This is a prophet/teacher combination. Many prophetic equippers function most effectively through direct interaction with other people in a teaching setting. They possess the teaching grace with a prophetic flare that enables them to explain to others the ways of the Spirit, taking the bizarre and making it practical, relatable and understandable. Their call and desire is for the discipling of other believers with a particular burden for multiplication through mentoring. (John Wimber, Dr. Bill Hamon)

(42)

**“Prophetic Writers.**

“Prophecy is not limited to the verbal and the visual; it may also come forth in written form. Although not as common perhaps as the spoken forms of prophecy, prophetic writing is just as valid. A person with this anointing is just as prophetic as anyone else. The difference is that he or she has the gift and bent to communicate more powerfully and effectively through the written word than through the spoken word.

“Over the years, I have seen many prophetic people who were awkward in front of people, but give them a pen and paper or a word processor and watch out! On the other hand, I have also seen many powerful speakers with incredible charisma and “stage presence” who could hardly jot down two sentences together coherently, much less write a book. The written word and the spoken word are quite different, and there is a prophetic anointing for each. (Gene Edwards, John Bibee, Francis Schaeffer)

(41)

**Prophetic Evangelists.**

“These are the ones who take the revelatory gifts to the streets, stadiums, neighborhoods, health clubs, executive places--anywhere and everywhere. This anointing does not necessarily mean getting up in front of hundreds or thousands of people and preaching. Some will do that. But most will operate in a small end more intimate sphere. (Mahesh and Bonnie Chavda, Patricia King, Todd Bentley, Mickey Robinson)

~~~~~

VISION

Where there is no revelation, the people cast off restraint; but blessed is he who keeps the law. (Prov 29:18 NIV)

Where there is no vision, the people are unrestrained, but happy is he who keeps the law. (Prov 29:18 NAS)

James Goll says in *The Seer* page 47-48:

“People who have no vision also have no goal or purpose--nothing to shoot for. They have nowhere to go in life and therefore go nowhere.”

“I don’t know what prophetic promise the Lord may have spoken to you. As Christians, we have the biblical promises as well as the current day revelatory words that are spoken into each of our lives, which come in a multiplicity of manners. Sometimes they come by the quiet still witness of the Spirit; at other times, through dreams or visions. They may come from God directly to you, or through someone speaking to you what they have received from God....Whatever the case, don’t cast away your dream, for it will have a great reward. Don’t take off your dream coat in the presence of your enemy. Keep the vision God has given you before your eyes. Vision is a power that sustains a people.”

~~~~~

## THE RAINBOW FILES AND THE FUTURE

*You will learn a lot from these in the next 2 months, Joan, and I will guide you what to continue on in and commit yourself to. Keep writing all that I am teaching you. Right now you are being prepared for crossing over into the place I want you to be/minister.*

Lord, what are these files with rainbows on the tabs that You showed me in my dream last night?

*You and I will be exploring them further. Call them “the rainbow files.” We will look at “the rainbow files” and see what they hold for you and your future. They are good and you will be delighted with the future I have planned for you, Joan. It is just right for you and the way I have made you, and the things I have you delight in.*

~~~~~

ASKING A QUESTION

The first day of autumn/fall. And You have wonderful plans for this fall, Lord, which You spoke to me about before. I say ‘yes’ to Your plans and how You want to include me in them!

I saw a dove on the roof of the house across the street, which I can see from the half circle window as I sit at the table for breakfast. It is the first one I remember seeing near this house since I moved here. Then, later, there were two doves there, just sitting and resting in the sun. I felt the message coming to me that I was to sit and rest along with You, Holy Spirit, as these doves remind me of You and Your work together with me. So I rest in You, Lord. I rest for my financial provision and for the work that You have for me to do with You today in writing and in all else this day holds.

Let us not become weary of doing good, for at the proper time we will reap a harvest if we do not give up. (Galatians 6:9)

I believe this Scripture is to be an encouragement to me to not become weary and discouraged. If I don’t give up the harvest will come at the proper time. I do not know what the “proper time” is, but You do, Lord, and I trust You for it. This harvest can be, for me, a harvest of provision for my living expenses “at the proper time” and a harvest of kingdom work being accomplished through the work we do together “at the proper time.”

“In his vision, Zechariah saw an elaborate golden lampstand with two olive trees on either side of it (Zech. 4:1-7). His first response was very intelligent. He asked the angel, “What are these, my lord?” Asking a question is a wise course of action whenever visionary revelation occurs. That is a lesson I learned from Zechariah. No matter what I see or how many times I think I may have seen it before, I always ask, “What is this, Lord?” I am confident that the same God who gives me the revelation can also interpret it for me.” (James W. Goll, *The Seer*, p. 51)

So I ask You, Lord, about the two doves I saw: “What is this, Lord?”

They are from Me, and they symbolize that I am with you, standing beside you, and that I want to remind you of that by this sign. Yes, it is a sign. Whenever you

see doves, they are My sign to you and are to remind you of Me. As you are in the ark of my protection all the time, I want you to be reminded of that regularly.

That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him...that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. (Eph. 1:17-19a)

This is the quiet confidence I feel regarding my financial provision since the revelation knowledge came to me on regarding my heavenly bank account and how the Lord will disperse it to me as needed, when I have let flow through me what He has already given me, and need more.

I asked Him for the vision that will sustain me.

And I AM giving it to you, Joan. You know it inside your being but just haven't brought it to the surface too clearly yet. I will make it clearer and clearer--not just the next project you and I will do together, but the purpose and end of our work together...the hope of your calling and your inheritance in Me. I will do this.

~~~~~

## *FOOTPRINTS - A NEW VERSION*

Two times recently people have spoken to me about dancing. One was Shirley in the New Member Class Prophetic Presbytery and the other was last Monday evening during healing prayer time with the 2 women at the Heartland Healing Rooms. Then this email came to Beth and she sent it on to me. I copied it to put in this journal regarding a NEW VERSION OF FOOTPRINTS and dancing:

### FOOTPRINTS...A New Version

Imagine you and the Lord Jesus are walking down the road together. For much of the way, the Lord's footprints go along steadily, consistently, rarely varying the pace.

But your footprints are a disorganized stream of zigzags, starts, stops, turnarounds, circles, departures, and returns.

For much of the way, it seems to go like this, but gradually your footprints come more in line with the Lord's, soon paralleling His consistently.

You and Jesus are walking as true friends!

This seems perfect, but then an interesting thing happens: Your footprints that once etched the sand next to Jesus' are now walking precisely in His steps.

Inside His larger footprints are your smaller ones, you and Jesus are becoming one.

This goes on for many miles, but gradually you notice another change. The footprints inside the large footprints seem to grow larger.

Eventually they disappear altogether. There is only one set of footprints they have become one.

This goes on for a long time, but suddenly the second set of footprints is back. This time it seems even worse! Zigzags all over the place. Stops. Starts. Gashes in the sand. A variable mess of prints.

You are amazed and shocked.

Your dream ends. Now you pray:

"Lord, I understand the first scene, with zigzags and fits. I was a new Christian; I was just learning. But You walked on through the storm and helped me learn to walk with You."

"That is correct."

"And when the smaller footprints were inside of Yours, I was actually learning to walk in Your steps, following You very closely."

"Very good.. You have understood everything so far."

When the smaller footprints grew and filled in Yours, I suppose that I was becoming like You in every way."

"Precisely."

"So, Lord, was there a regression or something? The footprints separated, and this time it was worse than at first."

There is a pause as the Lord answers, with a smile in His voice.

"You didn't know? It was then that we danced!"

**To everything there is a season, a time for every purpose under heaven: A time to weep, a time to laugh, A time to mourn, and a time to dance. (Ecclesiastes 3:1,4.)**

~~~~~

PROPHETIC MINISTRY

TRANSCRIPTION FROM TAPE REGARDING PROPHETIC MINISTRY
BY LOU ENGLE AND CHE AHN

Che Ahn:

Joan? Thank You for Joan, Lord. We bless her. We thank You, Lord. Oh the Lord delights in your - I just feel - there's a woman of hospitality. See, I just feel there's a woman that just pleases the Lord, who knows how to host the Holy Spirit, and, by hosting others, and so, Lord, I just pray Your blessing upon Your daughter, Lord. Thank You, Lord, for the gifts. We even activate - you know the Bible says "stir up the gifts that you received to the laying on of hands" - it's talking about Timothy and his ordination, but, you know, I believe that by the laying on of hands other gifts can be imparted. So Father, I want to ask that You just impart Spiritual gifts to my sister, Joan, in the name of Jesus. And, what do you want, Joan? The Lord's saying, "What do you want?" Earnestly desire Spiritual gifts. What's that Spiritual gift that you desire?

I said, "Intercession."

Che Ahn: Father, we pray...Lou, you pray, man, lay a hand. Give her the gift of intercession.

Lou Engle: I felt like the word has just been given me, "They will look upon Him and be radiant, and they will be known as the offspring of the Lord." We thank You, God, that all the secrets of heaven come from gazing, that divine radiance rests upon Joan, that there is grace on her life. We say "Friendship with God." That, God, You will open up her ears to hear, and she would be known as a "Friend of God." That is the key; that *is* the key. We release, and it's already there, a *Friend of God*, a Friend of God, and so we loose the friendship secrets of heaven, in Jesus' name...that she will know the heartbeat of God, by divine revelation, on the whisper of God to her life will move history, in Jesus' name.

Che Ahn: Hallelujah, thank You, Lord.

~~~~~

## *INTIMATE WITH ME*

*Joan, I want some people to be intimate with Me and you are one I've picked. I've trained you in how to be since you were a little child. I've brought you close with dreams, visions, Scripture, journaling, prayer, communicating with Me moment by moment, asking, seeking, knocking, and putting that desire in your heart - all this through the Holy Spirit. And this is your purpose in life! You wanted to know your purpose. It's to be close and intimate with Me, sharing each moment, each happening together.*

*That's why I gave you so many instructions on listening (Gordon Binning), visioning (Creative silence), journaling (MasterLife), experiencing (Experiencing God), and following (fan and maze pictures). This is something you are to be rather than something to do. Doing is loving Me, communicating with Me, worshipping Me, etc. This is your purpose; you are fulfilling it daily. I am pleased. It's what I've trained you to do. It's the dream/desire I've put in your heart. There are some I've called just to be with Me - and you are one. Be content with that.*

*Read this whenever you have doubts (not from Me!) about fulfilling your purpose in life.*

~~~~~

A PROPHETIC DREAM

This is the first day of the “40 days of prayer and fasting” for our nation, the elections, and for revival in our country. At sundown this evening starts Yom Kippur. This is the last day of the “10 days of awe”.

I believe what I am to fast is TV. That doesn't mean I can't watch any TV, but I may watch it only when I have asked the Lord and gotten His approval to do so.

A DREAM

Last night I had a dream, which I got up and wrote down. In this dream I saw two columns of prophecy. One was from Stacy and it was on the left side of the page in lines about 3” wide. The other was from Steven and it was on the right side of the same page in lines about 3” wide. Then I saw those same prophecy lines written out clear across the page instead of narrow columns. Stacy's lines were on top, there was a green line across, then Steven's lines were underneath that. When I woke up the clock said 3:21.

Tracy and Steven are two prophetic people I know (and talked with last night at LIFE group). This dream represents a “prophecy” or proclamation from the Lord.

It seems the Lord is wanting to affirm me through this dream that He is renewing me in the ability to let Him work through me, in my weakness to show His strength, He is telling me by the time on the clock that He sees this as first in importance and that He sees me as holy, tried and approved in full measure. This time right now is a new beginning for me.

Is that right, Lord?

Yes, and I want you to know that the “new” has already begun. It has been imparted to you, and you are already beginning to walk in it. It is always primary of importance in your life and will take first place in your time also. I will provide for you so you can allow this ministry with Me to be first place in your life, not a job outside the home with this becoming second in time commitment. This is a prophecy, which I proclaim to you, Joan. I showed you the words written out were prophecy by your “knowing” it and by Tracy and Steven representing prophecy to you also, as they are prophetic intercessors.

This is right and left, altogether, top and bottom. In other words, it encompasses all space and time in your life (green line). This is the vision I am giving you to continue in and keep progressing toward.

~~~~~

## JUDGING REVELATORY ENCOUNTERS

THE SEER by James Goll

(71) Wisely Judging Revelatory Encounters

“There is only one dependable, unshakable guide through the minefield of supernatural encounters. In a world filled with spiritual voices of the New Age and every other type and description, Christians need to know how to make their way through a spiritual field littered with hidden (and deadly) weapons of the enemy designed to wound or destroy the unwary and the undiscerning....Nonetheless God *does speak* to His people today and He is very capable of preserving us from harm and deception.

(72)

“What is the foundation that we must lay? Stick close to Jesus, seek Him, and love Him!...Cultivate intimacy with God through a relationship with His only Son, Jesus Christ.

1. “The only way we can accurately and safely interpret supernatural revelation of *any kind* is to ask God for the spirit of wisdom and understanding, and to seek the counsel of the Lord.

2. "...so we must learn the ways of the logos, the written Word of God, before we can learn to safely work with rhema, the revealed "now" word of God. A solid and balanced working knowledge of the New Testament is the very minimum requirement as we begin to investigate *rhema* revelation in depth. Otherwise we have no plumb line of measurement.

3. "God has also ordained that we find safety in our relationship to a Bible-believing fellowship....In an age of lawlessness, we find safety under the umbrella-like covering of the Lord, of His Word, and of the local church.

(73)

"We should all ask ourselves five basic questions in our quest to discern God's voice in the spirit realm:

1. Am I regularly studying the Scriptures?
2. Am I maintaining a life of prayer?
3. Am I seeking purity, cleansing, and holiness in my life?
4. Am I a worshipful member of a local Christian congregation?
5. Am I committed to a few peer relationships that can speak into my life?

"These building blocks must be firmly in place before we begin to investigate the principles of testing spiritual experiences. With these ABCs in place, our next step is to **"...examine everything carefully; hold fast to that which is good" (1 Thess. 5:21).**

#### SOURCES OF REVELATION

"The Scriptures indicate that spiritual revelation or communication comes from any one of three sources: the Holy Spirit, the human soul, and the realm of evil spirits.

(74)

#### THE SELF TEST

1. Is there any evidence of influences other than the Spirit of God in my life?
2. What is the essence of the "vision" or revelation? (How does it compare to God's written Word?)
3. Was I under the control of the Holy Spirit when I received the vision?
  - a. Have I presented my life to Jesus Christ as a living sacrifice?
  - b. Have I been obedient to His Word?
  - c. Am I being enlightened with His inspiration?
  - d. Am I committed to doing His will no matter what it is?
  - e. Am I yielding my life to the praises of God or to critical speech?
  - f. Am I waiting quietly and expectantly before Him?

(75)

#### THE SOURCE TEST

(These are from *Communion With God* by Dr. Mark and Patti Virkler)

1. I am to cut off all pictures put before my mind's eye by satan (see Matt. 5:28 and 2 Cor. 10:5) using the blood of Jesus.
2. I am to present the eyes of my heart to the Lord for Him to fill. In this way, I prepare myself to receive (see Rev. 4:1)
3. The Holy Spirit will then project on the inner screen of my heart the flow of vision that He desires (see Rev. 4:2)

## TESTING WHETHER AN IMAGE IS FROM SELF, SATAN, OR GOD

### A. Find its origin (test the spirit; 1 John 4:1)

SELF: Was it primarily born in the *mind*? Does it feed my ego or exalt Jesus? What does it resemble?

SATAN: Does the image seem destructive? Does it lure me away?

GOD: Is it a "living flow of pictures" coming from my inner-most being? Was my inner being quietly focused on Jesus?

### B. Examine its content (test the ideas; 1 John 4:5)

SELF: Does it have ego appeal? Is self the centerpiece or is Jesus the one lifted up?

SATAN: Is it negative, destructive, pushy, fearful, and accusative? Is it a violation of the nature of God? Does it violate the Word of God? Is the image "afraid to be tested"?

GOD: Is it instructive, uplifting, and comforting? Does it accept testing? Does it encourage me to continue in my walk with God?

### C. Check its fruit (test the fruit; Matt. 7:16)

SELF: The fruits here are variable, but eventually they elevate the place of man in contrast to the centrality of Christ.

SATAN: Am I fearful, compulsive, in bondage, anxious, confused, or possessing an inflated ego as a result of the encounter?

GOD: Do I sense quickened faith, power, peace, good fruit, enlightenment, knowledge, or humility?

(76)

## NINE SCRIPTURAL TESTS

1. Does the revelation edify, exhort, or console? (1 Cor. 14:3; 14:26c)
2. Is it in agreement with God's Word? (2 Tim 3:16a; 2 Cor. 1:17-20)
3. Does it exalt Jesus? (John 16:14; Rev. 19:10)
4. Does it have good fruit? (Matt. 7:15-16; Eph 5:9; Gal 5:22-23)
5. If it predicts a future event, does it come to pass? (Deut. 18:20-22) Exceptions:
  - a. Will of person involved.
  - b. National repentance--Nineveh repented, so the word did not come true
  - c. Messianic predictions. (They took hundreds of years to fulfill.)
  - d. There is a different standard for New Testament prophets than for Old Testament prophets whose predictions played into God's Messianic plan of deliverance.
6. Does the prophetic prediction turn people toward God or away from Him? (Deut. 13:1- 5) The fact that a person makes a prediction concerning the future that is *fulfilled* does not necessarily prove that person is moving by Holy Spirit-inspired revelation. If such a person, by his own ministry, turns others away from obedience to the one true God, then that person's ministry is false--even if he makes correct predictions concerning the future.
7. Does it produce liberty or bondage? (Rom 8:15; 1 Cor. 14:33; 2 Tim. 1:7).
8. Does it produce life or death? (2 Cor. 3:6)
9. Does the Holy Spirit bear witness that it is true? (1 John 2:27; John 16:13)

(84)

*Avoid spiritual ditches.* There are two deep ditches we should avoid. First, we should watch out for *analytical skepticism*, which will cause us to be offended by what we do not understand. The other deadly ditch is *fear* (of man, rejection, fanaticism, etc.) Both of these "ditches" have a common fruit: criticism. Consider this nugget of wisdom spoken to me some years ago:

*"If you can't jump in the middle of it, bless it. If you can't bless it, then patiently observe it. If you can't patiently observe it, then just don't criticize it! Do not stretch out the rod of your tongue against those things you do not understand!"*

~~~~~

DISCERNMENT

THE SEER
by Jim Goll

(88)

Basically, discernment is perception, which can come in a variety of ways:

1. Inner knowledge (gut feeling, hunch)
2. Seeing (flash of light, outline form, kind of fog of His glory, shimmering presence)

3. Smell (roses, smell bad, sulfur, smell a type of smoke from type of addiction)
4. Taste (this leaves a bad taste in my mouth)
5. Touch (tingling feeling, pain, pains in his heart)
6. Sound (bells, telephone ringing, music, wind)

(90)

Essentially, there are four categories of discerning spirits.

1. Discerning of the Holy Spirit

(John Baptist seeing dove descend on Jesus, fire at Pentecost, seeing flame or flash of fire over or in front of a person)

(91)

2. Discerning of Angels

(Jesus saw angel in garden of Gethsemane, Mary at Jesus' tomb, Paul on ship in a storm)

If God enables us to see--whether angels or anything else--it is for a reason, and we need to search out that reason.

(92)

3. Discerning of Human Spirits

The true character or motive behind a person's words or actions
(Jesus when he met Nathaniel, Peter with sorcerer named Simon, Paul discerning faith for healing at Lystra)

(94)

4. Discerning of Evil Spirits

(Jesus discerns an evil spirit as the cause of a woman's physical affliction, Paul casts a spirit of divination/python out of a slave girl)

- Great sensitivity is necessary in walking in this arena
- Submit the subjective to the objective
- Use care, caution, and maturity
- A spirit of infirmity causing an illness may be revealed like a leech on a person, sucking the strength out of whatever part of the body is afflicted.
- Common "symptoms" of a possible presence of evil spirits in a place are an oppressive atmosphere, a sense of confusion, a pervading sense of loneliness or sadness, a feeling of pressure, and depression.

(95)

Purpose of the gift of discernment:

1. Deliverance from demons

(they must be discerned and exposed before they can be dealt with)

2. Reveal the servants of satan (Paul with Elymas)

(96)

3. Expose and defeat the work and utterance of demons

(Word curses can be discerned and these hindrances broken in the name of Jesus)

4. Expose error (of workers of satan's teachings)
5. Acknowledge and confess Christ
6. Know the moving of the Holy Spirit so as to cooperate with Him

Six guidelines for operating in gift of discernment:

1. Cultivate the gift
(Heb 5:14) **But solid food is for the mature, who because of practice have their senses trained to discern good and evil.)**
2. Test the spirits
(don't automatically assume that vision or spiritual presence is from God)
3. Examine the fruit
Does the activity draw people to Christ or pull them away from Him? Does it encourage them in righteousness or lead them into unrighteousness?
4. Discerning of spirits is *not* the gift of suspicion.
5. Wisdom, wisdom, wisdom! Seek wisdom from above.
6. Intercede!
First, we should pray our revelation back to the Father and seek His application. Afterward, we may choose or be guided by the Spirit to release a command to rebuke the enemy discerned. The key, however, is to *always* pray first for discernment so that we will know what to do in any specific situation.

(98)

It is my view that the gift of discerning of spirits encompasses these seer perceptive capacities.

~~~~~

### *WAITING ON THE LORD*

It isn't like You, Lord, to leave me stranded without money to live on, and not tell me ahead so I could go look for a job elsewhere. You have continued to say "wait" when I've asked about the money for October's living expenses. Is that right? Or am I not hearing You right?

*You ARE hearing Me right, Joan. Keep “waiting” on the provision I have promised. It IS coming soon. When you see it, then you will know and understand what I have been doing to bring it to you at this time. And you will praise me!*

You said to me: *If I provide the finances for you to stay home will you do it and be a thinker and planner and writer for Me?*

And my answer was yes.

You said: *If I give you money for \_\_\_ months, work for Me in listening and writing for \_\_\_ months. Then we will talk about what you are to do next.*

So I have worked for You for \_\_\_ months and am wondering if You are finished with my listening and writing or if You have more for me to do and will bring the provision for me to do it.

What is Your answer to this, Lord?

*Wait. Wait on Me a little bit longer, Joan. Wait at least until the end of September or the 1st of October, and see what happens, if anything. Trust Me in this, for this much longer. That is MY answer.*

OK.

~~~~~

TITLE

If there is a prophet among you, I, the Lord, shall make Myself known to him in a vision. I shall speak with him in a dream.” (Num. 12:6)

It will come about after this that I will pour out My Spirit on all mankind; and your sons and daughters will prophesy, your old men will dream dreams, your young men will see visions.” (Joel 2:28)

You really DO want me to begin a new book on Quiet Time Thoughts, don't You, Lord?

Yes, I do. You have already written much into that book. I will work with you on cutting and pasting out of the Quiet Time writings into this new book. You may call it MORE THOUGHTS AND STORIES. We will decide the subtitle later as we go. You will know that when it is the right time.

Keep reading back over your August and Sept. writings. It will encourage and help refocus you on what I've already told you. That's one reason I have you

write - to encourage yourself - but also to encourage others eventually, when they get a chance to read it.

Rest a little; then we will go on.

Just pull out of your journals things to write a good devotional book (like GOD CALLING) taking only those ideas I show you and perhaps expounding on them as I lead you. Make MORE THOUGHTS AND STORIES a book of daily devotionals mixed in with stories every so often. You may want to ask Ron for his great story about the hot water. Remember I said you might get some stories from CTC people. Use GOD CALLING as your pattern and guide.

Lord, what are we waiting on with the THOUGHTS AND STORIES book?

We are waiting on My bringing your monthly provision, the money to finance the publication, and the knowledge about who the publisher is. It will all come in My time. It won't be much longer. It will come together swiftly - you'll see. Be patient with Me. I am in charge of it all, remember?

I am to put these devotionals in a monthly grouping and put the quote reference numbers at the end of each month. I will just put small/short quotes in from other authors as fits the topic of that day's devotional, not long quotes as I have in my own journal.

I can put a day for each devotional, but not a year, so it can be started anytime and used any year - as in GOD CALLING and THE WORD.

Maybe we won't put any dates on the devotionals, only separate them into topical units that could be read as a daily devotional. Same with the stories. That way you won't have to have 365 of them before printing. I already know all the pages of the next book WE will write together, Joan.

Yes, I will continue to have you write in this format after this beginning book. I won't say how many "devotional" type books you and I will write, but we will keep this up until you leave this earth. They will be very helpful for people right now during these stressful days before the rapture, and also very helpful for those who come to Me after the rapture. There will be much fruit from them.

~~~~~

## DREAMS

I had a dream last night with several scenes.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>1. I was inside a car with 3 men in there also. We 4 were sitting around a table facing each other in the back of the car. I didn't recognize anyone. Two of the men (one on left and one on right) seemed like they had money. The one on my left took out a big roll of</p> |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|



money and looked at the man on my right to see if they agreed on what they were going to do. They each seemed to agree by their looking at each other that they were going to give me the roll of money. I said as I saw this, "Are you going to give me some money? Then I thought that I would say, as I got out of the car after getting the money, "Now I can buy some food."

The middle stranger was Jesus. The right and left strangers were His angels of provision. They agreed to bring me money for my provision. This money represents the power or provision with which to do the ministry God has called me to. It is given into my life (car), person, or ministry...and it is important. The amount is unknown, so unlimited. The statement "Now I can buy some food = Now I can do the work of God.

Is this correct, Lord?

*Yes, My child, that is absolutely correct. It is a picture of My bringing your provision in a strange, unknown way and amount into your life.*

2. I was in a strange city. I looked at my hands and saw that they were dirty. I walked into this strange store and asked if I could wash my hands and they said I could. I washed in a long white enamel sink that I could put my whole arm in up to my elbows.

Does that say I am petitioning God in purity for the provision for my works/service?

*Yes, My child, that is EXACTLY what that dream means.*

3. I had these pieces of round things that looked somewhat like soaps. Each was worth some value, but part of them were used up or washed away. It was like these could be used for money, and I was looking at them to see what value was still in them.

So I was looking at these things that represent Spiritual grace and mercy, and they had value. Are you saying through this dream, Lord, that You have grace, mercy and compassion for me? And that I HAVE these, and they are of great value to me?

*Yes, My child, that is what I mean. You HAVE My grace, mercy, and compassion.*

4. I saw a helicopter in the sky flying.

This helicopter refers to my ministry. Flying overhead refers to making progress, going somewhere, not stationary. Is it really, Lord?

*Yes, My child, really. Your ministry is flying, going somewhere, making progress.*

5. I was at a friend's house sitting on her bed along with her. She was cleaning out her purse.

This dream shows a picture of a caring friend. Who is my caring friend? Jesus is. So, this may represent my being “in the family” of God and resting with my friend, Jesus, who is cleaning out His purse to give me the treasure in it. That treasure is Jesus.

~~~~~

DREAM LANGUAGE

THE SEER
by James Goll

(105)

“Dreams are the language of emotions and often contain much symbolism. When dealing with the visionary prophetic realm, we must learn to take our interpretations first from Scripture and then from our own lives....One important point to remember in trying to understand dream language is that God is consistent with His symbolic language. How He speaks in Genesis is similar to how He speaks in Revelation. Throughout the Bible, the types and symbols remain very much the same. This same consistency of symbolism holds true in our own lives as well.

~~~~~

## PROVISION GRACE

*Separate yourself unto Me. I want to speak with you.*

*I saw you there at church this morning-praising Me and worshiping Me, and praying for the peace of Jerusalem. You are a delightful child to Me. I love you!*

*I know you have been waiting to hear a word from Me about your provision. Yes, it comes by My grace poured out upon you. Yes, it is mercy from Me in regard to your needs while on the earth. Yes, I am fulfilling My promises to you. You definitely will hear word today about some money coming to you. I promise you that.*

*You are My listener and writer. I have called you to this, and you have obeyed. I have tested you for this, to see if you would believe and stand believing for it, and you have passed the test. You have overcome fear of poverty and stood waiting and praising and worshiping when you haven't had money to live on this day.*

*You have continued to listen to Me, and write what I wanted you to write, in faithfulness.*

*So, I am with you. I bless you. My blessing brings prosperity. I needed to strengthen you to stand even without seeing the provision, and needed you to be willing to do whatever I guided you to do. You have.*

*I love you, Joan. I love your pure and obedient heart before Me. Now I stand with you...and I call My angels to bring you provision...those provision angels you saw in your dream and believed.*

*I WILL bring you word TODAY. Trust Me. Trust in Me. Rely upon Me. Rest in Me. I am with you. When you have Me with you, you have all you need.*

*I love you, My child. You ARE looking to Me just as a child does to his father. I AM your Father. I AM your husband. I AM your brother in the faith. I AM your bridegroom. I am EVERYTHING you ever need now and ever will need later...for all the days of your life upon this earth before the rapture. I love you, and I am now pouring out My love in provision grace. **Provision grace.***

Yes, thank You, Lord!

***Provision grace is what you will live in all the days of your life...and you will come to Me at the Rapture in provision grace.***

Thank You for provision grace, Lord! I love You! I love your presence. I love to hear Your voice. I love to minister in Your name. I love to listen to You and write for You. I want to continue to be Your writer.

*I know, and you WILL!*

*Now, trust Me and go eat your lunch, and be expecting good news from Me.*

~~~~~

HOW LONG MUST I WAIT, LORD?

I worked on making contacts in regard to learning of a secretarial job at a church in Lee's Summit.

Yesterday I contacted Bob and Nick for information about United Methodist Churches in the Lee's Summit area. Both emailed me back with helpful information.

So today I emailed and called a lot of United Methodist Churches to see if any had a secretarial job available. So far none have that I've heard from.

I also listed around 6-7 Baptist churches today in the vicinity. I haven't called them yet, but that is a possibility.

I am almost out of food, and I am out of available money to pay the first of the month bills.

I don't know what else to do. I am seeking leading from the Lord.

In your book you revealed Me, Joan, and marvelous things I did in people's lives. That's what I want you doing, My child. I want you, as a seer, to be "seeing" Me and revealing Me to those around you, who will listen to you, who will read your writing. So keep writing today and all the days I give you.

If a job offer comes, you and I will talk about it. But you were right when you wrote Alan that what I want for you is to listen to Me and write what I show/tell you. This writing will increase, it will grow, it will multiply. THOUGHTS AND STORIES was only the beginning for your writing days. I have many more of them for you. I want you home, here, listening to Me as you are right now. I have trained you for this and I WILL fulfill my purpose and plan for you. Trust Me. I WILL LEAD THE WAY!

It seems like this is what I am supposed to be doing.

It is.

Then how shall I live, buy food, pay my bills?

I will show you the way. I AM the way.

OK, show me, Lord. Show me the way.

Didn't I show you a picture of My angels bringing food to you?

Yes.

Didn't I give you a dream of My angels giving you money?

Yes.

Watch for this to be fulfilled. Then you will KNOW this is from Me and that I want you to trust ME for food and money. Watch for it to be fulfilled; then you will KNOW.

If it is not fulfilled? Then come and talk to Me again about this. I will answer you.

How long must I wait, Lord?

Until I answer your requests for food and money. If this answer doesn't come in 2 days, come again to Me.

Until Thursday at 2:23 p.m.

Yes.

This is what I pray to the Lord today:

Who is the man who fears the Lord? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the Lord is for those who fear Him, and He will make them know His covenant. (Psalm 25:12-14)

May integrity and uprightness protect me, because my hope is in you. (Psalm 25:21)

For in the day of trouble he will keep me safe in his dwelling; he will hide me in the shelter of his tabernacle and set me high upon a rock. (Psalm 27:5)

These (creatures) all look to you to give them their food at the proper time. When you give it to them, they gather it up; when you open your hand, they are satisfied with good things. (Psalm 104:27-28)

And without faith it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him. (Heb. 11:6)

“For I know the plans that I have for you,” declares the Lord, “plans for welfare and not for calamity to give you a future and a hope. Then you will call upon Me and come and pray to Me, and I will listen to you. You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart. (Jer. 29:11-13)

Blessed is the man who listens to me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at my doorposts. For he who finds me finds life and obtains favor from the Lord. (Prov. 8:33-34?)

~~~~~

## *MAINTAIN THE INNER LIFE*

THE SEER  
by James Goll

(155)

“No matter how prophetically gifted we may be, our ability to flow in the full power and revelation of the prophetic depends on the purity of our hearts and the closeness of our walk with the Lord.”

(166)

“Long ago I learned a statement that gives a simple explanation to all of this: *we must maintain the inner life to be effective in the outer life*. In order to be able to step out in confidence and authority to do God’s will and minister in the power of the Spirit, we must nurture and maintain our inner communion and fellowship with God. We must regularly go to that abiding place in our heart where His presence dwells.”

(166)

“This type of communal prayer is not as much *doing* something as much as it is *being with* Someone, continuing in prayer with this Someone until we become the *expression* of Him in the world around us.

(180)

“The depth of our hunger is the length of our reach for God. Just when we start to become satisfied is when God sends us a reminder of how much we still need Him. His desire is to create in us a greater desperation that will stir up a fiercer hunger that will release a longer reach. It isn’t that He is far away, because He is always very near. The issue is our need for open heavens again. Right here, right now!

(180) Before there is ever an open heaven over a congregation or a city or a nation, there first is an open heaven over a **person**.

~~~~~

YOUR RIGHT HAND UPHOLDS ME

Go into all the world and preach the good news to all creation. (Mark 16:15)

I had a dream last night and I remember this morning two scenes from it.

1. I looked out a window from inside and saw a strange looking dark, dark gray cloud sort of hanging down from the sky. The sky was mostly clear except for this cloud and maybe 1 other cloud the same color. But this cloud hung down almost to the ground, maybe to 6 ft above the ground. At the bottom of the cloud there was a shape kind of like small square blocks grouped together. I think I saw it hanging in front of a tree outside the window. I looked at it awhile because it was so strange shaped and so dark gray. I don’t remember feeling any emotions. This scene I was looking to my right.

What does this mean, Lord?

There is trouble that has come upon you; it is threatening to you, it troubles your thoughts, it leaves you confused as to what to do and your direction is hidden, covered, and not clear. Its color indicates it is unclear, vague, not specific, hazy and hidden. The window indicates that I am giving you a glimpse or revelation into that situation you are now in. I am showing you the truth and understanding by this dream. The tree refers to your covering and that it seems square: harsh or hard right now and of the world's ways of thinking (you must get a job in order to be provided for). You feel pressure to follow the square way of thinking of the world. But look at what the next scene shows you...

2. I saw another "cloud" sort of thing up in the air outside the window. A person stood outside too, a tall person. I looked up at them both. The pillow-like cloud was maybe 8-10 ft up in the air, and the person was maybe 7-8 ft tall and standing between the cloud and me. This cloud was yellowish green in the center and shaped like a round pillow that has been stitched so the middle is pushed in. I saw that the face area of the person looked the same as the cloud, the same color, maybe even a similar shape. This scene I was looking slightly to my left.

What does this mean, Lord?

The tall man is My angel standing near you. You look UP to see him. He is not someone known to you, a stranger. His face area is yellow and green and just like the cloud. This cloud is shaped like a pillow representing rest, comfort, rest for your head (thoughts, mind) The green and yellow represent LIFE and GIFT of God. These are both gifts from God. The angel is bringing them to you and this will be your new "covering" as the cloud represents. The round shape indicates this is grace, mercy, and compassion from the Lord, via His angel, to you.

Even while you sleep among the campfires, the wings of my dove are sheathed with silver, its feathers with shining gold. (Psalm 68:13) NIV

3. In one other scene I looked down at my body and saw I had a yellow shirt on and a brown cardigan sweater over it.

What does all this mean, Lord? Please reveal the meaning of these dreams to me!

Let's look at the third one first: It represents your covering as pertaining to your heart. What is covering your heart is God, a gift of Him, His righteousness. What is placed over that covering is a picture that you are repented, born again, not mortal in that you are dead to self. So your covering, your anointing, your protection, is all Me, all God, righteous, not of self - and this is GOOD.

4. I now think of a piece of another dream scene last night: In this I saw a yellow hand coming through something (like a veil, wall, paper, barrier, box or something) slowly and coming toward me as I watched it. It was a right hand.

So this means you had a vision of the righteous right hand of God's power, strength, and might coming out through the veil of being hidden/concealed and extending toward you with a gift from or of God...in regard to your deeds, labor or service.

If the Lord delights in a man's way, he makes his steps firm; though he stumble, he will not fall, for the Lord upholds him with his hand. (Psalm 37:24)

My soul clings to you; your right hand upholds me. (Psalm 63:8)

I will lead the blind by ways they have not known, along unfamiliar paths I will guide them; I will turn the darkness into light before them and make the rough places smooth. These are the things I will do; I will not forsake them. (Isaiah 42:16)

And I want to talk to you now. You have had dreams telling of two positions: one is square and stiff and the way the world thinks - that you must go get a job to have provision come in. The other is soft, flexible, cheering, and comforting. It is a gift from God and brought by His messengers, the angels. Which do you want, Joan?

I want the gift from You, Lord, the soft, comforting, cheering, flexible one. The yellow pillow/cloud brought by Your angels.

I know you do. I asked you that so I could dialogue with you. Would you be willing to wait for it until it is the right time for it to come?

Yes, Lord.

Then wait expectantly. This is the best way. This is the way that is your destiny. This way will fulfill your purpose and desire that I have put in your heart...to listen and write for Me daily. Not work part time in a worldly job. I know you need food and money. I am well aware of that. And I will bring it to you!!! Trust Me. It will come in time to meet your needs. Do not seek further to find a job.

Here is my servant, whom I uphold, my chosen one in whom I delight. (Isaiah 42:1)

As I now understand what I am to do...

1. I am to wait until the Lord brings my provision at His timing.

2. I am to live on the Social Security payment this month as much as I am able.
3. Beth said she was willing to cover the things I would normally pay for expenses on the house this month. I am to let her - believing I will soon be able to make that up to her when my provision comes.
4. I am not to pursue any job.

~~~~~

### *EVEN OUR FAITH*

**So be careful to do what the Lord your God has commanded you; do not turn aside to the right or to the left. (Deuteronomy 5:32)**

This was on today's Scripture calendar! Right = natural; Left = Spiritual. I am not to turn aside to either way if it is not what the Lord my God has commanded me.

I talked to Beth this morning about my not having money to pay toward the household expenses, and she said that was ok. I said I planned to make it up to her later, and she said that would be nice if I could. Thank You, Lord, for Beth and her good attitude. Bless her!

I'd so much rather be here than out looking at jobs!

*This is right. This is where you are supposed to be. I am with you, My child. I am blessing you with My presence. You KNOW it this morning!*

Yes!

*And I will STAY with you! You have passed another test. You have gone through another trial and had overcoming victory! Praise the Lord!*

**This is the victory that has overcome the world, even our faith. (1 John 5:4)**

~~~~~

ELEVEN YEARS LATER

This great struggle regarding finances took place shortly after moving to Lee's Summit in 2004. I felt that my sharing this struggle might help someone else who struggles with the same issue. I am writing this current book in 2015 after 11 years of writing for the Lord.

~~~~~

## INHERITANCE

As I rested in bed before getting up this morning I started communicating with the Lord, talking with Him, and then I heard this regarding our wonderful way of communication:

*And this is the inheritance of those who belong to the Lord, and you have found it and are living in it.*

**I pray also that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened in order that you may know the hope to which he has called you, the riches of his glorious inheritance in the saints, and his incomparably great power for us who believe. (Ephesians 1:18)**

He said He wanted me to do a Word study on inheritance.

### INHERIT/INHERITANCE

**For evil men will be cut off, but those who hope in the Lord will inherit the land. (Psalm 37:11)**

**The righteous will inherit the land and dwell in it forever. (Psalm 37:29)**

**Blessed are the meek, for they will inherit the earth. (Matthew 5:5)**

**As Jesus started on his way, a man ran up to him and fell on his knees before him. “Good teacher,” he asked, “what must I do to inherit eternal life?” (Mark 10:17)**

**I declare to you, brothers, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, nor does the perishable inherit the imperishable. (1 Corinthians 15:50)**

**But as for you, the Lord took you and brought you out of the iron-smelting furnace, out of Egypt, to be the people of his inheritance, as you now are. (Deuteronomy 4:20)**

**A good man leaves an inheritance for his children’s children, but a sinner’s wealth is stored up for the righteous. (Proverbs 13:22)**

**Having believed, you were marked in him with a seal, the promised Holy Spirit, who is a deposit guaranteeing our inheritance until the redemption of those who are God’s possession—to the praise of his glory. (Ephesians 1:13b-14)**

**I pray also that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened in order that you may know the hope to which he has called you, the riches of his glorious inheritance in the saints, and his incomparably great power for us who believe. (Ephesians 1:18)**

**For of this you can be sure: No immoral, impure or greedy person—such a man is an idolater—has any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. (Ephesians 5:5)**

**For this reason Christ is the mediator of a new covenant, that those who are called may receive the promised eternal inheritance—now that he has died as a ransom to set them free from the sins committed under the first covenant. (Hebrews 9:15)**

**In his great mercy he has given us new birth into a living hope through the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, and into an inheritance that can never perish, spoil or fade—kept in heaven for you, who through faith are shielded by God’s power until the coming of the salvation that is ready to be revealed in the last time. (1 Peter 1:4)**

~~~~~

AS I FINISH BOOK 6 OF NUGGETS OF GOLD

I will never leave you or forsake you, My daughter. Remember that. We have had a great earth-heaven relationship. We will have a marvelous heaven-heaven relationship – soon.

This is to My Father’s glory – that you bear much fruit. And you HAVE born much fruit, Joan – much fruit to My Father’s glory, and to My glory. You will now come and reap the reward for all that fruit – as you get to carry that fruit with you to heaven. It is eternal fruit.

You will come up here and be part of the great cloud of witnesses soon, My daughter. You will watch the fruit of your years of ministry grow and grow and multiply and multiply. You will see the fruit from ministry throughout your WHOLE life, not just recent life. This will bring you great delight...as it has brought Me great delight.

You are Mine and I am yours. You are My beloved, and I am your Beloved. We will soon be much closer than now and you will never leave where I am. I know you wanted to be part of the 144,000 who “followed the Lamb wherever He goes” and you will be in that position. I know your heart wants to know Me better and be closer to Me, and that will come about.

I will take care of Beth and I will take care of your friend you pray for. They are both My special friends and servants. I will never leave them or forsake them either. They will produce much fruit from their ministries – and they ARE “in ministry” every day, even though not formally. You have done your part in relation to them. Your part is finished. But they will have others come into their lives who will help them fulfill theirs. It is already planned – and WILL happen. Trust Me in this.

I will take care of Kim and her husband too. I have not missed your many prayers for them. I have every prayer you said for them stored up here, and those prayers WILL BE ANSWERED. So they are now “in My hands” and there is no better place they can be.

You WILL keep praying for these loved ones from up here.

It is not by coincidence that you are writing 6 books of Nuggets Of Gold, and then are finished and come up here to rest. It is like I labored for 6 days in creating, and then I rested. You will soon get to enter your rest...here...with Me. Nothing could be better.

Be joyful always; pray continually; give thanks in all circumstances, for this is God’s will for you in Christ Jesus. (1 Thessalonians 5:16-18 NIV)

When He died, He died once to break the power of sin...So you also should consider yourselves to be dead to the power of sin and alive to God through Christ Jesus. (Romans 6:10-11)

I have been crucified with Christ and I no longer live. The life I live in the body, I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave himself for me. (Galatians 2:20)

Set a guard, O Lord, over my mouth; keep watch over the door of my lips. (Psalm 141:3)

Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my heart be acceptable in Your sight, O Lord, my strength and my Redeemer. (Psalm 19:14)

The Lord is my light and my salvation—so why should I be afraid? The Lord is my fortress protecting me from danger—so why should I tremble? (Psalm 27:1 NLT)

But you, O Lord, are a shield for me, my glory and the One who lifts up my head. (Psalm 3:3)